

if only you knew how bad things really were

# JAMES O'KEEFE OUSTED

PROJECT  
*Veritas*

board compromised

*Truth Seekers*

1  
00:00:47,590 --> 00:00:45,010  
[Music]

2  
00:00:58,630 --> 00:00:47,600  
thank you

3  
00:01:00,160 --> 00:00:58,640  
[Music]

4  
00:01:24,050 --> 00:01:00,170  
thank you

5  
00:01:26,140 --> 00:01:24,060  
[Music]

6  
00:01:48,069 --> 00:01:26,150  
foreign

7  
00:01:55,069 --> 00:01:51,590  
tations friends and welcome uh tonight

8  
00:01:59,030 --> 00:01:55,079  
we are doing uh I guess I should call it

9  
00:02:01,370 --> 00:01:59,040  
the first of the insomnia streams

10  
00:02:04,730 --> 00:02:01,380  
so uh I've been having a lot of trouble

11  
00:02:06,230 --> 00:02:04,740  
sleeping and just decided maybe it's

12  
00:02:11,330 --> 00:02:06,240  
best to

13  
00:02:15,110 --> 00:02:11,340

um use that insomnia Insomniac time uh

14

00:02:18,229 --> 00:02:15,120

to work get some things done maybe get

15

00:02:22,369 --> 00:02:18,239

ahead of the uh constant

16

00:02:25,550 --> 00:02:22,379

treadmill right that I feel like I'm on

17

00:02:26,869 --> 00:02:25,560

sometimes if that makes sense and uh

18

00:02:29,710 --> 00:02:26,879

also

19

00:02:34,430 --> 00:02:29,720

um we have been talking about

20

00:02:36,890 --> 00:02:34,440

covering other subjects and I uh I think

21

00:02:41,690 --> 00:02:36,900

that's a great idea especially if it's

22

00:02:44,030 --> 00:02:41,700

something that I care about and tonight

23

00:02:47,570 --> 00:02:44,040

um yeah I definitely care about

24

00:02:52,190 --> 00:02:47,580

tonight because uh some things are going

25

00:02:55,130 --> 00:02:52,200

on and uh I just I don't even know where

26

00:03:00,430 --> 00:02:55,140

to begin James O'Keefe

27

00:03:05,690 --> 00:03:00,440

uh is I think a great muckraker

28

00:03:09,050 --> 00:03:05,700

and let's uh get into what that is uh

29

00:03:10,970 --> 00:03:09,060

for those that don't uh

30

00:03:14,990 --> 00:03:10,980

don't know

31

00:03:19,250 --> 00:03:15,000

it is it is a journalist a certain kind

32

00:03:23,149 --> 00:03:19,260

of journalist and I I am sure that James

33

00:03:27,050 --> 00:03:23,159

O'Keefe would be considered that uh and

34

00:03:30,350 --> 00:03:27,060

but more so than that uh

35

00:03:35,089 --> 00:03:30,360

I think that we

36

00:03:43,850 --> 00:03:37,610

yeah we have definitely been called milk

37

00:03:49,490 --> 00:03:47,509

so James O'Keefe from Project veritas

38

00:03:52,130 --> 00:03:49,500

has been recently

39

00:03:54,229 --> 00:03:52,140

ousted from his own organization which

40

00:03:56,330 --> 00:03:54,239

he funded and I apologize a little

41

00:03:57,890 --> 00:03:56,340

distracted there for a moment

42

00:04:00,410 --> 00:03:57,900

uh but

43

00:04:02,270 --> 00:04:00,420

before we get into what happened with

44

00:04:04,850 --> 00:04:02,280

him getting thrown out of his own

45

00:04:07,309 --> 00:04:04,860

organization well essentially thrown out

46

00:04:08,869 --> 00:04:07,319

uh they sort of castrated him they

47

00:04:12,949 --> 00:04:08,879

didn't throw him out completely they

48

00:04:15,050 --> 00:04:12,959

just took away any power that he may

49

00:04:17,330 --> 00:04:15,060

have had to actually run the

50

00:04:20,330 --> 00:04:17,340

organization such as the ability to hire

51

00:04:22,550 --> 00:04:20,340

or fire people

52

00:04:24,350 --> 00:04:22,560

um and we'll get into that but I thought

53

00:04:26,770 --> 00:04:24,360

that we should begin tonight with just

54

00:04:29,570 --> 00:04:26,780

an explanation of muck raking because

55

00:04:31,670 --> 00:04:29,580

muck raking journalism is one of my

56

00:04:34,909 --> 00:04:31,680

loves in life and you can

57

00:04:38,150 --> 00:04:34,919

see in our show here

58

00:04:41,270 --> 00:04:38,160

um we have at various times been called

59

00:04:44,270 --> 00:04:41,280

the muckraker of UFO land or conspiracy

60

00:04:46,790 --> 00:04:44,280

land because we do some hard-hitting

61

00:04:50,330 --> 00:04:46,800

investigative journalists and we expose

62

00:04:52,969 --> 00:04:50,340

corruption and things like that

63

00:04:55,430 --> 00:04:52,979

for those unaware muck-breaking

64

00:04:58,129 --> 00:04:55,440

journalism is a type of investigative

65

00:05:01,909 --> 00:04:58,139

journalism that seeks to expose

66

00:05:02,990 --> 00:05:01,919

corruption Injustice and wrongdoing in

67

00:05:05,330 --> 00:05:03,000

society

68

00:05:07,610 --> 00:05:05,340

the term muck ranking was coined by

69

00:05:10,450 --> 00:05:07,620

President Theodore Roosevelt all the way

70

00:05:13,310 --> 00:05:10,460

back in 1906 that's where the term

71

00:05:15,530 --> 00:05:13,320

muckraking journalism originated

72

00:05:17,629 --> 00:05:15,540

and Theodore Roosevelt used it to

73

00:05:21,070 --> 00:05:17,639

describe the work of journalists who

74

00:05:24,650 --> 00:05:21,080

were raking up the muck of society

75

00:05:26,710 --> 00:05:24,660

muck-breaking journalism has a long and

76

00:05:29,450 --> 00:05:26,720

storied history in the United States

77

00:05:32,090 --> 00:05:29,460

dating back to the late 19th century

78

00:05:35,150 --> 00:05:32,100

some of the most famous muckrakers of

79

00:05:37,670 --> 00:05:35,160

the era included up then Sinclair who

80

00:05:42,230 --> 00:05:37,680

wrote The Jungle and the jungle was an

81

00:05:44,810 --> 00:05:42,240

expose on all the trouble and corruption

82

00:05:48,290 --> 00:05:44,820

in the meat packing industry other

83

00:05:51,290 --> 00:05:48,300

notables include Ida Tarbell who exposed

84

00:05:53,150 --> 00:05:51,300

the monopolistic practices of the

85

00:05:56,210 --> 00:05:53,160

Standard Oil Company

86

00:05:58,969 --> 00:05:56,220

she exposed them as a monopoly she

87

00:06:01,070 --> 00:05:58,979

investigated them and told the world

88

00:06:03,409 --> 00:06:01,080

what she found

89

00:06:07,070 --> 00:06:03,419

now the impact of muckraking Journalism

90

00:06:08,210 --> 00:06:07,080

has been significant and I think it's an

91

00:06:12,469 --> 00:06:08,220

important

92

00:06:13,850 --> 00:06:12,479

Journalism

93

00:06:17,029 --> 00:06:13,860

um because

94

00:06:19,070 --> 00:06:17,039

by exposing corruption and wrongdoing

95

00:06:21,830 --> 00:06:19,080

so-called muckrakers have helped to

96

00:06:24,469 --> 00:06:21,840

bring about important societal

97

00:06:27,409 --> 00:06:24,479

and even political reforms

98

00:06:29,990 --> 00:06:27,419

for example the muckraking journalism of

99

00:06:32,330 --> 00:06:30,000

the early 20th century

100

00:06:35,090 --> 00:06:32,340

for sure played a key role in the

101  
00:06:37,969 --> 00:06:35,100  
passage of laws that regulated Food and

102  
00:06:40,309 --> 00:06:37,979  
Drug safety labor practices and even

103  
00:06:43,550 --> 00:06:40,319  
antitrust regulations

104  
00:06:45,290 --> 00:06:43,560  
more recently muckraking journalism has

105  
00:06:47,510 --> 00:06:45,300  
continued to play an important role in

106  
00:06:49,550 --> 00:06:47,520  
uncovering wrongdoing and exposing

107  
00:06:51,830 --> 00:06:49,560  
corruption

108  
00:06:53,809 --> 00:06:51,840  
investigative journalists have exposed

109  
00:06:56,930 --> 00:06:53,819  
corporate malfeasance political

110  
00:06:58,370 --> 00:06:56,940  
corruption human rights abuses among

111  
00:07:00,469 --> 00:06:58,380  
other issues

112  
00:07:02,689 --> 00:07:00,479  
now one of the key benefits of

113  
00:07:05,510 --> 00:07:02,699

muckraking Journalism is that it helps

114

00:07:07,909 --> 00:07:05,520

to hold those in power accountable you

115

00:07:10,189 --> 00:07:07,919

know that saying if you're gonna speak

116

00:07:12,350 --> 00:07:10,199

truth to power that comes from muck

117

00:07:15,230 --> 00:07:12,360

breaking journalism in my opinion

118

00:07:17,809 --> 00:07:15,240

because muckraking journalists speak

119

00:07:21,110 --> 00:07:17,819

truth to power they don't care how rich

120

00:07:24,909 --> 00:07:21,120

or how powerful someone is they expose

121

00:07:28,070 --> 00:07:24,919

them for corruption and wrongdoing

122

00:07:31,189 --> 00:07:28,080

muckrakers help to ensure that those who

123

00:07:32,689 --> 00:07:31,199

would abuse their power are exposed and

124

00:07:34,730 --> 00:07:32,699

are held to account

125

00:07:36,469 --> 00:07:34,740

and this certainly can help to prevent

126

00:07:38,809 --> 00:07:36,479

abuses of power

127

00:07:41,330 --> 00:07:38,819

and to promote transparency and

128

00:07:43,129 --> 00:07:41,340

accountability in society now in

129

00:07:44,809 --> 00:07:43,139

addition to holding the powerful

130

00:07:48,230 --> 00:07:44,819

accountable muck-breaking journalism

131

00:07:50,510 --> 00:07:48,240

also serves to inform the public

132

00:07:53,510 --> 00:07:50,520

many secret things have been uncovered

133

00:07:55,909 --> 00:07:53,520

by muckraking journalists things that

134

00:07:58,610 --> 00:07:55,919

the rich the powerful Elite the evil

135

00:08:01,010 --> 00:07:58,620

doers would rather never be known by the

136

00:08:02,990 --> 00:08:01,020

general public by shining a light on

137

00:08:04,670 --> 00:08:03,000

corruption and wrongdoing muckrakers

138

00:08:07,010 --> 00:08:04,680

help to ensure that those who would

139

00:08:08,089 --> 00:08:07,020

abuse their power are exposed and held

140

00:08:10,430 --> 00:08:08,099

to account

141

00:08:12,529 --> 00:08:10,440

this helps prevent abuses of power and

142

00:08:16,010 --> 00:08:12,539

to promote transparency and

143

00:08:18,610 --> 00:08:16,020

accountability in all levels of society

144

00:08:22,490 --> 00:08:18,620

in addition to holding the powerful

145

00:08:25,570 --> 00:08:22,500

accountable muckraking journalism as I

146

00:08:28,369 --> 00:08:25,580

said it serves to inform the public

147

00:08:30,650 --> 00:08:28,379

and it also educates the public about

148

00:08:33,709 --> 00:08:30,660

important issues and raises awareness

149

00:08:35,870 --> 00:08:33,719

about societal and political problems

150

00:08:38,810 --> 00:08:35,880

and this can help mobilize public

151  
00:08:41,570 --> 00:08:38,820  
opinion and promote meaningful social

152  
00:08:46,070 --> 00:08:41,580  
changes it has been proven to promote

153  
00:08:48,829 --> 00:08:46,670  
um

154  
00:08:50,570 --> 00:08:48,839  
some have accused my Breakers of being

155  
00:08:52,370 --> 00:08:50,580  
sensationalist or biased in their

156  
00:08:54,410 --> 00:08:52,380  
reporting others have argued that the

157  
00:08:56,750 --> 00:08:54,420  
intense focus on Scandal and Rome doing

158  
00:08:59,870 --> 00:08:56,760  
can be harmful to public discourse and

159  
00:09:03,350 --> 00:08:59,880  
can erode trust in institutions but I

160  
00:09:05,269 --> 00:09:03,360  
believe that if if it can be proven that

161  
00:09:07,269 --> 00:09:05,279  
we should not trust our institutions

162  
00:09:10,030 --> 00:09:07,279  
whatever they are whether they be

163  
00:09:13,370 --> 00:09:10,040

churches religious or political

164

00:09:15,170 --> 00:09:13,380

governments local governments state

165

00:09:18,410 --> 00:09:15,180

governments Federal governments we

166

00:09:20,449 --> 00:09:18,420

should know these things and I am a huge

167

00:09:22,850 --> 00:09:20,459

supporter of this type of investigative

168

00:09:23,470 --> 00:09:22,860

journalism

169

00:09:27,710 --> 00:09:23,480

um

170

00:09:29,810 --> 00:09:27,720

despite these criticisms of this form of

171

00:09:31,730 --> 00:09:29,820

Journalism however mock-breaking

172

00:09:34,190 --> 00:09:31,740

journalism remains an important and

173

00:09:36,170 --> 00:09:34,200

valuable form of investigative reporting

174

00:09:38,090 --> 00:09:36,180

I truly believe that

175

00:09:40,310 --> 00:09:38,100

by exposing corruption we're all doing

176

00:09:43,190 --> 00:09:40,320

muckrakers help to promote transparency

177

00:09:45,590 --> 00:09:43,200

accountability and social justice in a

178

00:09:49,009 --> 00:09:45,600

society in a world where the powerful

179

00:09:53,269 --> 00:09:49,019

often seek to evade scrutiny and to hide

180

00:09:55,750 --> 00:09:53,279

their evil misdeeds muckrakers

181

00:09:58,430 --> 00:09:55,760

are there to level the playing field

182

00:10:02,269 --> 00:09:58,440

muckraking journalism serves as a vital

183

00:10:03,590 --> 00:10:02,279

check on Power and provides a voice for

184

00:10:06,290 --> 00:10:03,600

the voiceless

185

00:10:13,550 --> 00:10:06,300

so I'm a big supporter of muckraking

186

00:10:21,110 --> 00:10:17,810

Mantra of uh not being very political I

187

00:10:23,750 --> 00:10:21,120

of course have my own beliefs however I

188

00:10:25,370 --> 00:10:23,760

have not chosen a side right I believe

189

00:10:28,070 --> 00:10:25,380

that both the Republicans and the

190

00:10:29,570 --> 00:10:28,080

Democrats are criminals and choosing a

191

00:10:32,210 --> 00:10:29,580

side

192

00:10:35,750 --> 00:10:32,220

um it doesn't really work for me you

193

00:10:37,509 --> 00:10:35,760

know it's two wings of the same bird to

194

00:10:40,850 --> 00:10:37,519

me uh

195

00:10:42,949 --> 00:10:40,860

and despite what I think about James

196

00:10:44,150 --> 00:10:42,959

O'Keefe and his political beliefs or

197

00:10:46,310 --> 00:10:44,160

leanings

198

00:10:49,430 --> 00:10:46,320

I have supported

199

00:10:51,769 --> 00:10:49,440

some of the work that he has done much

200

00:10:54,650 --> 00:10:51,779

of the work that he has done in exposing

201  
00:10:56,090 --> 00:10:54,660  
things that we would never have known if

202  
00:10:58,490 --> 00:10:56,100  
not for

203  
00:11:00,410 --> 00:10:58,500  
him and his organization

204  
00:11:07,269 --> 00:11:00,420  
so

205  
00:11:11,870 --> 00:11:07,279  
people watching may not be uh you know

206  
00:11:16,190 --> 00:11:13,970  
in order to understand

207  
00:11:19,310 --> 00:11:16,200  
James being

208  
00:11:22,130 --> 00:11:19,320  
ousted it's helpful I think to

209  
00:11:26,690 --> 00:11:22,140  
understand a little more about him and

210  
00:11:29,269 --> 00:11:26,700  
his history of him and his organization

211  
00:11:30,769 --> 00:11:29,279  
um so we're going to get into just a

212  
00:11:34,310 --> 00:11:30,779  
little bit of his history and then we're

213  
00:11:37,430 --> 00:11:34,320

gonna go over this video oh it's a doozy

214

00:11:39,710 --> 00:11:37,440

they ousted him and he essentially

215

00:11:43,730 --> 00:11:39,720

showed up at the office to get his stuff

216

00:11:47,090 --> 00:11:43,740

and and uh he gave a talk to uh the

217

00:11:49,250 --> 00:11:47,100

people his staff before he got his stuff

218

00:11:51,769 --> 00:11:49,260

you know got his marbles and rolled out

219

00:11:53,630 --> 00:11:51,779

he got his marbles and went home but

220

00:11:55,430 --> 00:11:53,640

they really forced his hand and they

221

00:11:58,190 --> 00:11:55,440

forced him to do that

222

00:11:59,750 --> 00:11:58,200

so James O'Keefe is certainly a

223

00:12:02,030 --> 00:11:59,760

controversial figure in the world of

224

00:12:04,389 --> 00:12:02,040

investigative journalism he's known for

225

00:12:08,210 --> 00:12:04,399

his work with project varitus

226

00:12:10,910 --> 00:12:08,220

O'Keefe and his team Veritas I'm sorry I

227

00:12:12,769 --> 00:12:10,920

always mispronounce it it's veritas

228

00:12:15,290 --> 00:12:12,779

uh James okay

229

00:12:17,269 --> 00:12:15,300

Keith and his team at project Veritas

230

00:12:20,389 --> 00:12:17,279

have gained attention for their use of

231

00:12:22,910 --> 00:12:20,399

Undercover videos and sting operations

232

00:12:25,210 --> 00:12:22,920

to expose alleged wrongdoing by

233

00:12:28,009 --> 00:12:25,220

organizations and individuals

234

00:12:30,470 --> 00:12:28,019

Veritas was founded by James O'Keefe in

235

00:12:33,230 --> 00:12:30,480

2010 and project Veritas describes

236

00:12:36,050 --> 00:12:33,240

itself as a non-profit organization that

237

00:12:38,050 --> 00:12:36,060

is dedicated to quote investigating and

238

00:12:40,550 --> 00:12:38,060

exposing corruption dishonesty

239

00:12:43,069 --> 00:12:40,560

self-dealing waste fraud and other

240

00:12:45,230 --> 00:12:43,079

misconduct in both public and private

241

00:12:48,050 --> 00:12:45,240

institutions unquote

242

00:12:50,569 --> 00:12:48,060

the organization has conducted numerous

243

00:12:53,569 --> 00:12:50,579

investigations into a wide range of

244

00:12:56,329 --> 00:12:53,579

topics including voter fraud media bias

245

00:12:58,129 --> 00:12:56,339

and government corruption

246

00:13:00,889 --> 00:12:58,139

um

247

00:13:02,810 --> 00:13:00,899

however O'Keefe and project Veritas have

248

00:13:05,170 --> 00:13:02,820

faced criticism and controversy over

249

00:13:07,730 --> 00:13:05,180

their methods some have accused the

250

00:13:10,430 --> 00:13:07,740

organization for example of using

251  
00:13:12,949 --> 00:13:10,440  
deceptive and unethical tactics such as

252  
00:13:15,710 --> 00:13:12,959  
selective editing of videos to create a

253  
00:13:17,750 --> 00:13:15,720  
misleading impression of events or using

254  
00:13:19,310 --> 00:13:17,760  
false identities to gain access to

255  
00:13:23,449 --> 00:13:19,320  
private information

256  
00:13:26,210 --> 00:13:23,459  
uh critics have also accused Mr O'Keefe

257  
00:13:27,889 --> 00:13:26,220  
of having a political agenda which you

258  
00:13:30,470 --> 00:13:27,899  
know I think it's pretty clear that he's

259  
00:13:32,810 --> 00:13:30,480  
on the right side of the fence right I

260  
00:13:34,910 --> 00:13:32,820  
think that's fair criticism and some

261  
00:13:37,069 --> 00:13:34,920  
suggesting that his investigations are

262  
00:13:39,710 --> 00:13:37,079  
biased towards conservative causes in

263  
00:13:41,750 --> 00:13:39,720

organizations of course they are

264

00:13:44,210 --> 00:13:41,760

um but despite the controversies

265

00:13:47,509 --> 00:13:44,220

surrounding O'Keefe and project Veritas

266

00:13:50,569 --> 00:13:47,519

the organ is his organization has had

267

00:13:53,650 --> 00:13:50,579

some incredibly notable successes in

268

00:13:56,329 --> 00:13:53,660

exposing wrongdoing for example in 2017

269

00:13:58,370 --> 00:13:56,339

project Veritas released a series of

270

00:14:00,889 --> 00:13:58,380

Undercover videos that appeared to show

271

00:14:03,110 --> 00:14:00,899

CNN employees discussing how to

272

00:14:04,910 --> 00:14:03,120

manipulate news coverage for political

273

00:14:07,430 --> 00:14:04,920

purposes

274

00:14:11,090 --> 00:14:07,440

the video sparked a major controversy

275

00:14:14,629 --> 00:14:11,100

and have has led to the resignation or

276  
00:14:17,449 --> 00:14:14,639  
firing of three CNN employees

277  
00:14:19,389 --> 00:14:17,459  
in addition to CNN project Veritas has

278  
00:14:23,569 --> 00:14:19,399  
targeted a range of other organizations

279  
00:14:25,250 --> 00:14:23,579  
including Planned Parenthood Acorn and

280  
00:14:28,790 --> 00:14:25,260  
the New York Times you may remember that

281  
00:14:31,370 --> 00:14:28,800  
Planned Parenthood expose he he posed as

282  
00:14:33,350 --> 00:14:31,380  
a pimp with a hooker with him went in

283  
00:14:35,710 --> 00:14:33,360  
the Planned Parenthood and then members

284  
00:14:39,530 --> 00:14:35,720  
of Planned Parenthood told them

285  
00:14:42,949 --> 00:14:39,540  
to lie essentially right about the their

286  
00:14:43,970 --> 00:14:42,959  
illegal activities right and amazing

287  
00:14:46,310 --> 00:14:43,980  
that a government government

288  
00:14:48,889 --> 00:14:46,320

organization is giving advice to a pimp

289

00:14:50,930 --> 00:14:48,899

and his hooker but I thought that was an

290

00:14:53,810 --> 00:14:50,940

excellent piece he's also going after

291

00:14:56,210 --> 00:14:53,820

acorn in the New York Times and some of

292

00:14:58,250 --> 00:14:56,220

his investigations had resulted in legal

293

00:15:01,610 --> 00:14:58,260

action with project Veritas facing

294

00:15:04,069 --> 00:15:01,620

lawsuits over its tactics however to the

295

00:15:06,350 --> 00:15:04,079

best of my knowledge and recollection

296

00:15:11,389 --> 00:15:06,360

and research James O'Keefe and project

297

00:15:14,990 --> 00:15:11,399

Veritas have won every lawsuit ever uh

298

00:15:17,329 --> 00:15:15,000

you know levied against them and he has

299

00:15:19,850 --> 00:15:17,339

won several lawsuits against other

300

00:15:22,009 --> 00:15:19,860

organizations for things like slander or

301  
00:15:23,870 --> 00:15:22,019  
damaging his reputation or making false

302  
00:15:25,970 --> 00:15:23,880  
statements about him

303  
00:15:28,430 --> 00:15:25,980  
overall James O'Keefe and project

304  
00:15:30,050 --> 00:15:28,440  
Veritas represent a controversial and

305  
00:15:31,850 --> 00:15:30,060  
polarizing force in the world of

306  
00:15:33,710 --> 00:15:31,860  
investigative journalism

307  
00:15:37,009 --> 00:15:33,720  
while his organization has been

308  
00:15:40,310 --> 00:15:37,019  
successful in uncovering wrongdoing its

309  
00:15:44,569 --> 00:15:40,320  
methods and motivations are often called

310  
00:15:47,449 --> 00:15:44,579  
into question by their many critics

311  
00:15:51,530 --> 00:15:47,459  
I believe that it remains a highly

312  
00:15:55,069 --> 00:15:51,540  
controversial organization but I believe

313  
00:15:58,610 --> 00:15:55,079

it is a very necessary organization

314

00:16:02,629 --> 00:15:58,620

and uh I fully support them

315

00:16:05,389 --> 00:16:02,639

um I I think that despite his political

316

00:16:09,470 --> 00:16:05,399

leanings you know you can't I don't

317

00:16:11,569 --> 00:16:09,480

think it's fair to uh oh I guess

318

00:16:14,509 --> 00:16:11,579

something on my shirt there I don't

319

00:16:17,449 --> 00:16:14,519

think it's fair to criticize him for

320

00:16:20,329 --> 00:16:17,459

having political leanings when you know

321

00:16:23,110 --> 00:16:20,339

literally he has proven that CNN

322

00:16:26,569 --> 00:16:23,120

manipulates the news

323

00:16:29,150 --> 00:16:26,579

to be favorable to their selected

324

00:16:31,490 --> 00:16:29,160

political party which is the left I

325

00:16:34,370 --> 00:16:31,500

considered what he did to be an

326

00:16:37,009 --> 00:16:34,380

equalizing Force right and you can say

327

00:16:39,470 --> 00:16:37,019

well James O'Keefe he's so right-wing

328

00:16:42,170 --> 00:16:39,480

and you know he's biased

329

00:16:44,870 --> 00:16:42,180

maybe there needed to be someone that

330

00:16:46,790 --> 00:16:44,880

was right-wing and biased to do that

331

00:16:50,030 --> 00:16:46,800

sting on CNN and prove that their

332

00:16:52,189 --> 00:16:50,040

left-wing in bias so in that sense I

333

00:16:55,129 --> 00:16:52,199

considered James O'Keefe and project

334

00:16:57,230 --> 00:16:55,139

Veritas to be an equalizing Force it's

335

00:17:00,430 --> 00:16:57,240

only fair right

336

00:17:02,810 --> 00:17:00,440

if if we're going to have an entire

337

00:17:06,590 --> 00:17:02,820

multi-million or billion dollar news

338

00:17:08,569 --> 00:17:06,600

industry purposefully skewing things

339

00:17:11,030 --> 00:17:08,579

to the betterment of their political

340

00:17:12,470 --> 00:17:11,040

affiliation why shouldn't somebody on

341

00:17:14,809 --> 00:17:12,480

the other side of the fence go and

342

00:17:16,309 --> 00:17:14,819

improve they did they do that and he

343

00:17:20,390 --> 00:17:16,319

sure did

344

00:17:22,130 --> 00:17:20,400

so recently they they try to toss him

345

00:17:24,110 --> 00:17:22,140

out now there's a lot of controversy

346

00:17:26,270 --> 00:17:24,120

about this but

347

00:17:29,150 --> 00:17:26,280

um essentially

348

00:17:30,350 --> 00:17:29,160

from my research into the players

349

00:17:32,570 --> 00:17:30,360

involved here

350

00:17:34,490 --> 00:17:32,580

it appears

351  
00:17:36,890 --> 00:17:34,500  
from an outsider's perspective looking

352  
00:17:38,570 --> 00:17:36,900  
in and by the way this is all just my

353  
00:17:41,570 --> 00:17:38,580  
opinion you're free to form your own

354  
00:17:44,330 --> 00:17:41,580  
opinions but it looks to me like some

355  
00:17:47,630 --> 00:17:44,340  
people within his organization were

356  
00:17:49,669 --> 00:17:47,640  
getting greedy and they don't like him

357  
00:17:53,930 --> 00:17:49,679  
being the person in charge of the money

358  
00:17:56,510 --> 00:17:53,940  
even though ask any donor to to that

359  
00:17:59,810 --> 00:17:56,520  
organization who are they donating to

360  
00:18:01,010 --> 00:17:59,820  
they're donating to James O'Keefe so

361  
00:18:03,590 --> 00:18:01,020  
this

362  
00:18:06,169 --> 00:18:03,600  
organizations board members decision to

363  
00:18:08,630 --> 00:18:06,179

essentially castrate him and make him

364

00:18:11,990 --> 00:18:08,640

powerless within that organization

365

00:18:14,210 --> 00:18:12,000

I think this is the worst idea that I've

366

00:18:15,850 --> 00:18:14,220

ever seen in fact there's memes going

367

00:18:19,390 --> 00:18:15,860

all over the Internet

368

00:18:21,529 --> 00:18:19,400

of uh you know people saying project

369

00:18:23,330 --> 00:18:21,539

Veritas and showing somebody shoot

370

00:18:27,049 --> 00:18:23,340

themselves in the foot

371

00:18:30,049 --> 00:18:27,059

it's very clear uh that they are project

372

00:18:32,270 --> 00:18:30,059

Veritas is now losing social media

373

00:18:33,650 --> 00:18:32,280

followers rapidly thousands and

374

00:18:37,490 --> 00:18:33,660

thousands of people a day are

375

00:18:40,190 --> 00:18:37,500

unfollowing project Veritas uh because

376

00:18:42,289 --> 00:18:40,200

many people believe as some people in

377

00:18:44,390 --> 00:18:42,299

the live chat uh I heard solar Marshall

378

00:18:45,110 --> 00:18:44,400

here in the live chat earlier and he

379

00:18:47,930 --> 00:18:45,120

said

380

00:18:50,510 --> 00:18:47,940

there is no

381

00:18:54,230 --> 00:18:50,520

project Veritas without James O'Keefe it

382

00:18:57,890 --> 00:18:54,240

just doesn't he is Project Veritas and

383

00:19:01,549 --> 00:18:57,900

by the way just to display how much

384

00:19:03,350 --> 00:19:01,559

people believe that James O'Keefe is

385

00:19:06,710 --> 00:19:03,360

Project veritas

386

00:19:09,590 --> 00:19:06,720

a well-known journalist recently tweeted

387

00:19:12,289 --> 00:19:09,600

project Veritas just committed suicide

388

00:19:14,230 --> 00:19:12,299

and people actually replied and said oh

389

00:19:19,250 --> 00:19:14,240

my God James O'Keefe killed himself

390

00:19:22,610 --> 00:19:19,260

that's how connected James O'Keefe is to

391

00:19:24,289 --> 00:19:22,620

the name project Veritas a well-known

392

00:19:26,210 --> 00:19:24,299

journalist tweeted and he was

393

00:19:28,430 --> 00:19:26,220

essentially saying what I said that

394

00:19:30,770 --> 00:19:28,440

project Veritas shot themselves in the

395

00:19:33,169 --> 00:19:30,780

foot trying to get rid of the founder

396

00:19:35,810 --> 00:19:33,179

James O'Keefe but he said

397

00:19:39,669 --> 00:19:35,820

project Veritas just committed suicide

398

00:19:41,870 --> 00:19:39,679

people in that thread that and and

399

00:19:44,029 --> 00:19:41,880

believed that James O'Keefe had

400

00:19:47,690 --> 00:19:44,039

committed suicide they didn't understand

401  
00:19:51,049 --> 00:19:47,700  
the context of the Tweet he is the

402  
00:19:54,289 --> 00:19:51,059  
founder he is the face he is the the

403  
00:19:57,529 --> 00:19:54,299  
primary fundraiser and by the way they

404  
00:20:00,830 --> 00:19:57,539  
have raised millions and millions and

405  
00:20:04,190 --> 00:20:00,840  
millions and millions of dollars

406  
00:20:06,950 --> 00:20:04,200  
all through his work his passion but now

407  
00:20:10,010 --> 00:20:06,960  
it would appear that the greedy board

408  
00:20:12,230 --> 00:20:10,020  
members decided that they they can do

409  
00:20:14,330 --> 00:20:12,240  
better than the founder they can do

410  
00:20:18,470 --> 00:20:14,340  
better than the face

411  
00:20:20,930 --> 00:20:18,480  
the leader all this time and

412  
00:20:23,630 --> 00:20:20,940  
I have to say from a human perspective

413  
00:20:26,390 --> 00:20:23,640

this story bothered me because imagine

414

00:20:29,150 --> 00:20:26,400

if you had just spent the last 13 years

415

00:20:32,330 --> 00:20:29,160

of your life working 80 hours a week

416

00:20:34,789 --> 00:20:32,340

completely dedicated to that cause and

417

00:20:36,529 --> 00:20:34,799

you built a multi-million dollar

418

00:20:39,830 --> 00:20:36,539

organization

419

00:20:41,870 --> 00:20:39,840

you created content that got millions

420

00:20:44,510 --> 00:20:41,880

tens of millions maybe hundreds of

421

00:20:49,730 --> 00:20:44,520

millions of views all around the world

422

00:20:52,490 --> 00:20:49,740

when he put out this Pfizer story this

423

00:20:56,330 --> 00:20:52,500

was reported on internationally internet

424

00:20:57,409 --> 00:20:56,340

it went in Germany in Japan people were

425

00:21:00,470 --> 00:20:57,419

reporting

426

00:21:03,110 --> 00:21:00,480

what he showed

427

00:21:06,529 --> 00:21:03,120

so imagine

428

00:21:08,330 --> 00:21:06,539

you know from a human perspective I felt

429

00:21:10,190 --> 00:21:08,340

bad for the guy I gotta be honest

430

00:21:12,590 --> 00:21:10,200

despite whatever I think about his

431

00:21:17,210 --> 00:21:12,600

political beliefs he

432

00:21:20,210 --> 00:21:17,220

created this organization he

433

00:21:22,789 --> 00:21:20,220

he created that garden and he watered

434

00:21:25,370 --> 00:21:22,799

that Garden every day he tilled that

435

00:21:26,870 --> 00:21:25,380

Garden he worked that Garden until it

436

00:21:28,970 --> 00:21:26,880

bore fruit

437

00:21:30,830 --> 00:21:28,980

right

438

00:21:32,510 --> 00:21:30,840

and then along comes some other members

439

00:21:33,890 --> 00:21:32,520

of his organization who decide they

440

00:21:35,750 --> 00:21:33,900

don't want him anymore they don't need

441

00:21:38,930 --> 00:21:35,760

him anymore they can do better without

442

00:21:41,930 --> 00:21:38,940

him and by the way

443

00:21:44,870 --> 00:21:41,940

there is internal emails of project

444

00:21:47,630 --> 00:21:44,880

Veritas board members telling other

445

00:21:50,450 --> 00:21:47,640

people within the organization if we get

446

00:21:52,370 --> 00:21:50,460

rid of James you get a raise

447

00:21:54,770 --> 00:21:52,380

so don't tell me this is not about

448

00:21:56,630 --> 00:21:54,780

people being greedy and money they're

449

00:21:58,789 --> 00:21:56,640

literally bribing people to go along

450

00:22:01,190 --> 00:21:58,799

with the if you want to call it a coup

451  
00:22:03,470 --> 00:22:01,200  
they're bribing people to go along with

452  
00:22:05,390 --> 00:22:03,480  
this coup to get rid of this guy telling

453  
00:22:06,649 --> 00:22:05,400  
them if we get rid of him you're gonna

454  
00:22:08,090 --> 00:22:06,659  
get a raise

455  
00:22:10,610 --> 00:22:08,100  
and again

456  
00:22:13,430 --> 00:22:10,620  
uh from the research I've done it looks

457  
00:22:15,470 --> 00:22:13,440  
like that this is all about money these

458  
00:22:18,950 --> 00:22:15,480  
board members do not like when you've

459  
00:22:21,230 --> 00:22:18,960  
got a guy who is like James O'Keefe he's

460  
00:22:23,990 --> 00:22:21,240  
all about this Mission he's not going to

461  
00:22:28,789 --> 00:22:24,000  
let that misuse money and funds right

462  
00:22:33,770 --> 00:22:30,590  
but some of these other board members

463  
00:22:36,169 --> 00:22:33,780

have other ideas for those millions and

464

00:22:37,430 --> 00:22:36,179

millions of dollars and they've decided

465

00:22:39,950 --> 00:22:37,440

like I said that they could do better

466

00:22:42,470 --> 00:22:39,960

without them now

467

00:22:45,230 --> 00:22:42,480

uh I knew that he would do something so

468

00:22:47,149 --> 00:22:45,240

James O'Keefe uh he tweeted this on

469

00:22:49,490 --> 00:22:47,159

Twitter and we're gonna we're gonna go

470

00:22:51,470 --> 00:22:49,500

through this because there are some

471

00:22:53,570 --> 00:22:51,480

Bombshells in here about what happened

472

00:22:55,970 --> 00:22:53,580

and I gotta commend the guy for having

473

00:22:57,470 --> 00:22:55,980

balls so they tell him you got to go

474

00:23:00,529 --> 00:22:57,480

away for two weeks don't have any

475

00:23:02,149 --> 00:23:00,539

communication with uh sponsors you know

476

00:23:04,610 --> 00:23:02,159

the people giving the money don't

477

00:23:07,909 --> 00:23:04,620

communicate with the the office staff

478

00:23:11,510 --> 00:23:07,919

you know and you're stripped of all your

479

00:23:14,330 --> 00:23:11,520

power go communicate with anybody and uh

480

00:23:17,029 --> 00:23:14,340

he walked right into the office to get

481

00:23:20,570 --> 00:23:17,039

his stuff he's gonna take his marbles

482

00:23:23,270 --> 00:23:20,580

and roll home but before he left he

483

00:23:25,090 --> 00:23:23,280

decided that he would speak to the staff

484

00:23:34,250 --> 00:23:25,100

and

485

00:23:36,770 --> 00:23:34,260

this is one of the best videos I've ever

486

00:23:39,770 --> 00:23:36,780

seen on Twitter uh we're gonna put up

487

00:23:41,690 --> 00:23:39,780

our fair use Banner in a moment here let

488

00:23:44,330 --> 00:23:41,700

me put up our fair use Banner this is

489

00:23:46,789 --> 00:23:44,340

certainly a transformative work we are

490

00:23:49,789 --> 00:23:46,799

educating the public about James O'Keefe

491

00:23:53,510 --> 00:23:49,799

being ousted at project veritas

492

00:23:55,669 --> 00:23:53,520

Veritas I always say it wrong

493

00:23:58,190 --> 00:23:55,679

uh yeah

494

00:24:00,590 --> 00:23:58,200

so let me put my fair use banner up

495

00:24:02,210 --> 00:24:00,600

before we get into this this is a

496

00:24:04,730 --> 00:24:02,220

transformative work we're educating the

497

00:24:08,149 --> 00:24:04,740

public we'll be critiquing and uh

498

00:24:10,370 --> 00:24:08,159

offering commentary about this video and

499

00:24:13,010 --> 00:24:10,380

also you can help me there in the live

500

00:24:14,990 --> 00:24:13,020

chat to make this a transformative work

501  
00:24:18,289 --> 00:24:15,000  
any comments that you want me to put on

502  
00:24:19,970 --> 00:24:18,299  
the screen while we're doing this will

503  
00:24:22,130 --> 00:24:19,980  
help me to make this a transformative

504  
00:24:23,990 --> 00:24:22,140  
work and make this allowable by law and

505  
00:24:26,029 --> 00:24:24,000  
okay to do on YouTube and everywhere

506  
00:24:27,710 --> 00:24:26,039  
else because it will become fair use

507  
00:24:29,690 --> 00:24:27,720  
because it will be a transformative work

508  
00:24:32,810 --> 00:24:29,700  
not the original work I appreciate the

509  
00:24:35,570 --> 00:24:32,820  
help any comments or questions put them

510  
00:24:38,930 --> 00:24:35,580  
in all capital letters uh that helps me

511  
00:24:42,230 --> 00:24:38,940  
identify that those are comments meant

512  
00:24:46,970 --> 00:24:42,240  
for me uh one second now

513  
00:24:49,070 --> 00:24:46,980

let me uh where did it go there we go

514

00:24:52,250 --> 00:24:49,080

all right we're gonna go right from the

515

00:24:56,930 --> 00:24:54,230

he was even kind enough to blur the one

516

00:24:59,810 --> 00:24:56,940

office worker that's seen in the video I

517

00:25:01,310 --> 00:24:59,820

think that's a very fair thing

518

00:25:03,230 --> 00:25:01,320

all right thank you all for being here

519

00:25:06,110 --> 00:25:03,240

on a President's Day but

520

00:25:09,350 --> 00:25:06,120

I think it's fitting that

521

00:25:10,250 --> 00:25:09,360

you know we're here on President's Day

522

00:25:12,950 --> 00:25:10,260

um

523

00:25:15,049 --> 00:25:12,960

so I wrote These so I could get the

524

00:25:17,330 --> 00:25:15,059

words right you know but it's obviously

525

00:25:19,490 --> 00:25:17,340

from the heart and and I wanted to do

526

00:25:21,230 --> 00:25:19,500

this in person with you all not over a

527

00:25:22,430 --> 00:25:21,240

zoom or teams and you know he's going to

528

00:25:24,529 --> 00:25:22,440

film it

529

00:25:33,890 --> 00:25:24,539

and this is these are intended just for

530

00:25:39,230 --> 00:25:36,649

a million followers that I have on

531

00:25:41,510 --> 00:25:39,240

Twitter that somebody leaked by the way

532

00:25:45,230 --> 00:25:41,520

somebody leaked this video so then he

533

00:25:47,930 --> 00:25:45,240

posted it at least that's what he said

534

00:25:49,190 --> 00:25:47,940

yeah this is just for us I recognize

535

00:25:51,710 --> 00:25:49,200

that when you send something out to 60

536

00:25:53,570 --> 00:25:51,720

people but I'm I'm not gonna do that

537

00:25:55,610 --> 00:25:53,580

today I'm so you know so I just wanted

538

00:25:57,169 --> 00:25:55,620

to tell you the truth so so I'm going to

539

00:26:00,230 --> 00:25:57,179

read this and I'm going to try my best

540

00:26:02,029 --> 00:26:00,240

to you know speak from the heart but I

541

00:26:05,330 --> 00:26:02,039

did write these words and I want to tell

542

00:26:06,769 --> 00:26:05,340

you what's going on so here we go

543

00:26:07,909 --> 00:26:06,779

it's going to take about 15 minutes to

544

00:26:09,830 --> 00:26:07,919

do this yeah they're going to fail

545

00:26:11,810 --> 00:26:09,840

horribly with that journalism is

546

00:26:14,090 --> 00:26:11,820

reporting things powerful people want

547

00:26:15,890 --> 00:26:14,100

kept hidden for the wrong reasons moral

548

00:26:17,870 --> 00:26:15,900

wrongs bad behaviors

549

00:26:19,970 --> 00:26:17,880

as journalists were the custodians of

550

00:26:21,710 --> 00:26:19,980

the Public's conscience and as we've

551  
00:26:23,390 --> 00:26:21,720  
gone deeper and deeper exposing and

552  
00:26:25,730 --> 00:26:23,400  
Illuminating corruption the lies hidden

553  
00:26:28,510 --> 00:26:25,740  
from public view the line that separates

554  
00:26:31,070 --> 00:26:28,520  
good and evil becomes more clear

555  
00:26:32,930 --> 00:26:31,080  
institutions we investigate but within

556  
00:26:35,390 --> 00:26:32,940  
one another

557  
00:26:36,950 --> 00:26:35,400  
throughout my 13 years doing this our

558  
00:26:39,350 --> 00:26:36,960  
mission has evolved from Simply being

559  
00:26:41,149 --> 00:26:39,360  
about exposing the truth with some

560  
00:26:43,610 --> 00:26:41,159  
hidden cameras

561  
00:26:45,649 --> 00:26:43,620  
to something more transcendental giving

562  
00:26:46,789 --> 00:26:45,659  
people hope right that's what we do and

563  
00:26:49,390 --> 00:26:46,799

I'm going to stand here because I just

564

00:26:51,830 --> 00:26:49,400

feel and I think it's interesting

565

00:26:53,630 --> 00:26:51,840

this one of the things I thought was

566

00:26:55,610 --> 00:26:53,640

interesting that this guy is getting

567

00:26:58,010 --> 00:26:55,620

basically tossed out of his own

568

00:27:00,890 --> 00:26:58,020

organization that he has built for 13

569

00:27:03,350 --> 00:27:00,900

years right and instead of just getting

570

00:27:06,470 --> 00:27:03,360

up there and being like nasty and bitter

571

00:27:08,870 --> 00:27:06,480

he is like still talking about the

572

00:27:11,090 --> 00:27:08,880

ideals he found at this organization on

573

00:27:13,310 --> 00:27:11,100

and I gotta respect him for that I'd be

574

00:27:15,890 --> 00:27:13,320

yelling and screaming right like good

575

00:27:17,990 --> 00:27:15,900

luck you clowns right I'm take I'm

576

00:27:20,029 --> 00:27:18,000

leaving and I'm taking all the donors

577

00:27:21,470 --> 00:27:20,039

with me they will I don't think

578

00:27:24,590 --> 00:27:21,480

anybody's going to donate to them

579

00:27:26,750 --> 00:27:24,600

without him this is going to backfire on

580

00:27:31,730 --> 00:27:26,760

them terribly like I'm filming a video

581

00:27:35,990 --> 00:27:33,230

um

582

00:27:37,549 --> 00:27:36,000

and as we ascended into that higher

583

00:27:39,529 --> 00:27:37,559

purpose which I think we all understand

584

00:27:40,970 --> 00:27:39,539

that we have

585

00:27:43,730 --> 00:27:40,980

um we have suffered through Triumph and

586

00:27:45,230 --> 00:27:43,740

disaster along the way in a similar

587

00:27:46,669 --> 00:27:45,240

fashion to what I wrote about in my book

588

00:27:48,590 --> 00:27:46,679

you know the first chapter was called

589

00:27:50,930 --> 00:27:48,600

suffering so the line that separates

590

00:27:52,850 --> 00:27:50,940

Good and Evil passes not through the

591

00:27:55,549 --> 00:27:52,860

states nor classes nor political parties

592

00:27:58,490 --> 00:27:55,559

but right through every single human

593

00:28:00,409 --> 00:27:58,500

heart the quote sultanism so that Line

594

00:28:02,690 --> 00:28:00,419

in the Sand becomes more clear

595

00:28:04,970 --> 00:28:02,700

the deeper we go in investigating these

596

00:28:07,310 --> 00:28:04,980

powerful institutions so I think it's

597

00:28:09,289 --> 00:28:07,320

great you know what uh he says later in

598

00:28:11,390 --> 00:28:09,299

this that he he uh when this happened

599

00:28:14,330 --> 00:28:11,400

and they told him to stay away and get

600

00:28:16,610 --> 00:28:14,340

out you know he uh he went hiking and I

601  
00:28:18,110 --> 00:28:16,620  
gotta tell you I do that too man I got a

602  
00:28:21,049 --> 00:28:18,120  
cabin in the mountains you're trying to

603  
00:28:22,789 --> 00:28:21,059  
figure some things out go hiking and

604  
00:28:25,370 --> 00:28:22,799  
it's great that he came back like with

605  
00:28:27,710 --> 00:28:25,380  
all this philosophical reflection on his

606  
00:28:29,930 --> 00:28:27,720  
last 13 years good for him over the last

607  
00:28:34,970 --> 00:28:29,940  
uh over the last

608  
00:28:38,390 --> 00:28:34,980  
few weeks I have felt a lot of despair

609  
00:28:40,730 --> 00:28:38,400  
and a lot of seeing a lot of evil

610  
00:28:42,289 --> 00:28:40,740  
and felt overcome with various emotions

611  
00:28:44,510 --> 00:28:42,299  
over the last few weeks you could say

612  
00:28:46,789 --> 00:28:44,520  
I've seen glimpses of Heaven and Hell

613  
00:28:48,470 --> 00:28:46,799

yeah I wonder how this guy how long it

614

00:28:50,149 --> 00:28:48,480

took him to get all those knives out of

615

00:28:52,370 --> 00:28:50,159

his back right

616

00:28:56,210 --> 00:28:52,380

of Darkness and Light but I take away

617

00:28:57,110 --> 00:28:56,220

from these is the gratitude that I have

618

00:28:59,769 --> 00:28:57,120

um

619

00:29:01,970 --> 00:28:59,779

for many of you for most of you

620

00:29:03,950 --> 00:29:01,980

and so many except for the Pricks

621

00:29:06,350 --> 00:29:03,960

throwing them out have seen and I'm

622

00:29:07,669 --> 00:29:06,360

grateful for that and the generosity and

623

00:29:10,250 --> 00:29:07,679

good will we have steadily built over

624

00:29:12,070 --> 00:29:10,260

the past 13 years so many people

625

00:29:15,110 --> 00:29:12,080

I've received thousands of text messages

626

00:29:18,110 --> 00:29:15,120

and phone calls from people all over the

627

00:29:20,690 --> 00:29:18,120

world concerned about my well-being yeah

628

00:29:22,250 --> 00:29:20,700

everybody supporting him and vilifying

629

00:29:24,169 --> 00:29:22,260

these idiots that are throwing him out

630

00:29:25,610 --> 00:29:24,179

of his own organization

631

00:29:27,769 --> 00:29:25,620

but as I was going through this process

632

00:29:29,090 --> 00:29:27,779

I reflected upon my appreciation from

633

00:29:31,070 --> 00:29:29,100

any of you

634

00:29:33,230 --> 00:29:31,080

what makes us great is that we do this

635

00:29:35,450 --> 00:29:33,240

work because we actually believe in it

636

00:29:37,190 --> 00:29:35,460

right we actually believe in this

637

00:29:39,470 --> 00:29:37,200

shocks people

638

00:29:42,169 --> 00:29:39,480

that we do and we have a passion for it

639

00:29:44,330 --> 00:29:42,179

and we have principle like I know you

640

00:29:45,190 --> 00:29:44,340

know we don't sell out I think that's

641

00:29:49,549 --> 00:29:45,200

fair

642

00:29:51,350 --> 00:29:49,559

well we didn't used to sell out but

643

00:29:54,830 --> 00:29:51,360

these Pricks that were running this

644

00:29:56,930 --> 00:29:54,840

thing with me uh pulled me out so at

645

00:29:58,250 --> 00:29:56,940

least most of us

646

00:30:00,110 --> 00:29:58,260

um we have a passion for doing the right

647

00:30:02,149 --> 00:30:00,120

thing in a visual way no matter what

648

00:30:04,669 --> 00:30:02,159

that's what binds us I know many of you

649

00:30:05,870 --> 00:30:04,679

have experienced this despair alongside

650

00:30:07,490 --> 00:30:05,880

of me

651  
00:30:09,350 --> 00:30:07,500  
um in the last couple weeks

652  
00:30:12,889 --> 00:30:09,360  
one of you just told me the other day

653  
00:30:15,409 --> 00:30:12,899  
that you'd go work at Walmart at the

654  
00:30:16,970 --> 00:30:15,419  
night shift so that you could do this

655  
00:30:19,310 --> 00:30:16,980  
during the day

656  
00:30:20,330 --> 00:30:19,320  
that's what one of you said to me I I

657  
00:30:22,730 --> 00:30:20,340  
believe you

658  
00:30:25,010 --> 00:30:22,740  
yeah well I gotta say I once worked for

659  
00:30:26,810 --> 00:30:25,020  
a non-profit and it was kind of

660  
00:30:28,970 --> 00:30:26,820  
refreshing that the people that worked

661  
00:30:31,970 --> 00:30:28,980  
for the non-profit of course this

662  
00:30:34,310 --> 00:30:31,980  
Veritas is a non-profit people who work

663  
00:30:35,750 --> 00:30:34,320

there really believe in the cause so

664

00:30:37,310 --> 00:30:35,760

they're willing to take less money and

665

00:30:39,409 --> 00:30:37,320

make sacrifices because they feel like

666

00:30:41,389 --> 00:30:39,419

they're working on you know towards

667

00:30:43,250 --> 00:30:41,399

something good every day oh and by the

668

00:30:45,409 --> 00:30:43,260

way thank you Mr fish for the kind and

669

00:30:47,510 --> 00:30:45,419

generous dollar 49 super sticker did not

670

00:30:49,610 --> 00:30:47,520

see that and also thank you very much

671

00:30:51,590 --> 00:30:49,620

for being a member we appreciate your

672

00:30:54,049 --> 00:30:51,600

kindness your generosity and support and

673

00:30:56,450 --> 00:30:54,059

helping us to praise the cash

674

00:30:58,430 --> 00:30:56,460

Josh break the cash

675

00:31:00,769 --> 00:30:58,440

thank you very much for your kindness

676

00:31:03,590 --> 00:31:00,779

and let me uh catch up with the live

677

00:31:06,010 --> 00:31:03,600

chat I apologize we read every single

678

00:31:09,110 --> 00:31:06,020

Super Chat and thank every single person

679

00:31:11,269 --> 00:31:09,120

uh so we don't ever want to miss one and

680

00:31:14,690 --> 00:31:11,279

if I you know

681

00:31:16,970 --> 00:31:14,700

sometimes I get a little wrapped up here

682

00:31:19,010 --> 00:31:16,980

um yeah and I agree solar Marshall says

683

00:31:22,070 --> 00:31:19,020

you watched there will be major Fallout

684

00:31:24,049 --> 00:31:22,080

from this departure well after this

685

00:31:25,610 --> 00:31:24,059

video if we get through it I'm going to

686

00:31:27,049 --> 00:31:25,620

show you their social media before and

687

00:31:29,090 --> 00:31:27,059

after solar Marshall they're getting

688

00:31:31,909 --> 00:31:29,100

hammered people are unfollowing them

689

00:31:34,490 --> 00:31:31,919

left and right and uh anyway James

690

00:31:37,310 --> 00:31:34,500

O'Keefe's followers across social medias

691

00:31:39,169 --> 00:31:37,320

Twitter and everything have risen by

692

00:31:41,750 --> 00:31:39,179

several hundred thousand I believe and

693

00:31:46,250 --> 00:31:41,760

theirs has fallen but by around the same

694

00:31:49,549 --> 00:31:46,260

number so that's very interesting right

695

00:31:52,250 --> 00:31:49,559

rather than sell out

696

00:31:53,930 --> 00:31:52,260

in fact I know this is true for

697

00:31:55,669 --> 00:31:53,940

many of you

698

00:31:57,950 --> 00:31:55,679

and many more out there who wish to be

699

00:32:00,649 --> 00:31:57,960

part of this it's true I remember back

700

00:32:02,149 --> 00:32:00,659

in the beginning 13 years ago when I had

701

00:32:04,430 --> 00:32:02,159

like no money

702

00:32:06,049 --> 00:32:04,440

I would have to use bubble gum duct tape

703

00:32:07,430 --> 00:32:06,059

I think you were around during that time

704

00:32:09,590 --> 00:32:07,440

I keep looking at you because I've known

705

00:32:11,029 --> 00:32:09,600

you since Andrew Breitbart and my

706

00:32:13,549 --> 00:32:11,039

grandmother's chinchilla I literally had

707

00:32:15,049 --> 00:32:13,559

to place a project Veritas sticker on a

708

00:32:17,930 --> 00:32:15,059

piece of cardboard that I ripped off

709

00:32:20,269 --> 00:32:17,940

from my dad's cardboard and stick it to

710

00:32:23,870 --> 00:32:20,279

a microphone at Radio Shack because I

711

00:32:26,570 --> 00:32:23,880

had no money to buy a flag mic

712

00:32:28,430 --> 00:32:26,580

and good for him you know what I kind of

713

00:32:30,169 --> 00:32:28,440

remember fondly those times like I

714

00:32:31,669 --> 00:32:30,179

started this podcast with a crappy

715

00:32:33,350 --> 00:32:31,679

microphone

716

00:32:35,570 --> 00:32:33,360

um it's a long story but I had a

717

00:32:38,269 --> 00:32:35,580

recording studio and then I had to pack

718

00:32:40,310 --> 00:32:38,279

up the recording studio to move and all

719

00:32:41,930 --> 00:32:40,320

I had was crappy mic I had a crappy

720

00:32:44,149 --> 00:32:41,940

microphone and a falling apart computer

721

00:32:47,269 --> 00:32:44,159

that's when I started this show with uh

722

00:32:48,889 --> 00:32:47,279

and uh thankfully you know through the

723

00:32:50,690 --> 00:32:48,899

generosity and support of people who

724

00:32:52,850 --> 00:32:50,700

believed in the work I was doing we're

725

00:32:55,789 --> 00:32:52,860

doing much better now and he certainly

726

00:32:58,310 --> 00:32:55,799

has uh come a long way since those early

727

00:33:00,409 --> 00:32:58,320

lean days this was after experiencing a

728

00:33:03,169 --> 00:33:00,419

meteoric high of the acorn story I was

729

00:33:04,789 --> 00:33:03,179

up and I was down

730

00:33:06,889 --> 00:33:04,799

um and I was broke again and I was

731

00:33:08,710 --> 00:33:06,899

arrested and then crashed down to a

732

00:33:10,909 --> 00:33:08,720

meteoric low back in the carriage house

733

00:33:12,289 --> 00:33:10,919

resorting once again to bubble gum and

734

00:33:13,909 --> 00:33:12,299

duct tape to achieve the NPR

735

00:33:15,590 --> 00:33:13,919

investigation that took us yet again to

736

00:33:17,750 --> 00:33:15,600

a meteoric high

737

00:33:19,310 --> 00:33:17,760

I was so broke that I had to scribble my

738

00:33:22,909 --> 00:33:19,320

name and phone numbers on pieces of

739

00:33:26,690 --> 00:33:24,470

something else

740

00:33:28,610 --> 00:33:26,700

from that to a multi-million dollar

741

00:33:31,009 --> 00:33:28,620

organization

742

00:33:33,110 --> 00:33:31,019

and so the saga continues

743

00:33:37,870 --> 00:33:33,120

back then there were no employees and no

744

00:33:42,830 --> 00:33:40,730

I feel the sensation right now as Steve

745

00:33:44,990 --> 00:33:42,840

Jobs once wrote about did you did you

746

00:33:46,970 --> 00:33:45,000

see their complaints against him they

747

00:33:48,529 --> 00:33:46,980

accused him of stealing a sandwich from

748

00:33:52,009 --> 00:33:48,539

a pregnant woman

749

00:33:53,870 --> 00:33:52,019

right and I I understand that this guy's

750

00:33:56,090 --> 00:33:53,880

probably a very difficult boss to work

751  
00:33:58,009 --> 00:33:56,100  
for because he's so driven and

752  
00:33:59,509 --> 00:33:58,019  
idealistic and passionate about what

753  
00:34:02,090 --> 00:33:59,519  
he's trying to accomplish about the

754  
00:34:03,889 --> 00:34:02,100  
mission but you're free let me know why

755  
00:34:04,850 --> 00:34:03,899  
I got it wrong don't just tell me I got

756  
00:34:06,830 --> 00:34:04,860  
it wrong

757  
00:34:08,930 --> 00:34:06,840  
and uh

758  
00:34:11,510 --> 00:34:08,940  
oh you say this guy is a scam artist

759  
00:34:13,430 --> 00:34:11,520  
good riddance well we'll agree to

760  
00:34:15,589 --> 00:34:13,440  
disagree you don't think that he should

761  
00:34:17,389 --> 00:34:15,599  
have done what he did with Pfizer or CNN

762  
00:34:23,990 --> 00:34:17,399  
or

763  
00:34:25,430 --> 00:34:24,000

were good pieces right regardless of the

764

00:34:28,129 --> 00:34:25,440

tactics you may disagree with the

765

00:34:29,329 --> 00:34:28,139

tactics he used right and there is a

766

00:34:32,570 --> 00:34:29,339

great deal of controversy because

767

00:34:34,250 --> 00:34:32,580

essentially lately uh I think that what

768

00:34:36,649 --> 00:34:34,260

they've been doing is baiting people

769

00:34:39,290 --> 00:34:36,659

with dates and then they send a fake

770

00:34:42,530 --> 00:34:39,300

date in to get the guy talking the mark

771

00:34:44,629 --> 00:34:42,540

the target I I understand it's a

772

00:34:47,210 --> 00:34:44,639

controversial method but if it gets the

773

00:34:49,490 --> 00:34:47,220

truth out of those people I support any

774

00:34:51,169 --> 00:34:49,500

any and all things like that but being

775

00:34:53,329 --> 00:34:51,179

fired from Apple

776

00:34:55,430 --> 00:34:53,339

the company he founded

777

00:34:57,290 --> 00:34:55,440

quote the heaviness of being successful

778

00:34:59,089 --> 00:34:57,300

was replaced by the lightness of being a

779

00:35:01,609 --> 00:34:59,099

beginner again

780

00:35:02,990 --> 00:35:01,619

less sure about everything freed me to

781

00:35:04,790 --> 00:35:03,000

enter one of the most this video looks

782

00:35:06,170 --> 00:35:04,800

like a Taliban hostage video so back

783

00:35:08,630 --> 00:35:06,180

then I trudged on

784

00:35:10,910 --> 00:35:08,640

from the back of a stretch limo in BC

785

00:35:12,349 --> 00:35:10,920

two guys I was on federal probation so I

786

00:35:14,810 --> 00:35:12,359

couldn't be there but two of my

787

00:35:16,370 --> 00:35:14,820

volunteers

788

00:35:17,810 --> 00:35:16,380

dressed like Muslim Brotherhood

789

00:35:20,630 --> 00:35:17,820

fundamentalist armed with hidden cameras

790

00:35:23,450 --> 00:35:20,640

project redis was born again in 2011.

791

00:35:26,210 --> 00:35:23,460

for a second time a couple of donors

792

00:35:28,730 --> 00:35:26,220

eventually became 100 000 donors present

793

00:35:31,310 --> 00:35:28,740

day 13 years later

794

00:35:33,950 --> 00:35:31,320

after almost a decade and a half of 85

795

00:35:37,190 --> 00:35:33,960

hour work weeks yeah I mentioned that

796

00:35:38,630 --> 00:35:37,200

this guy works 80 hour work weeks and by

797

00:35:40,790 --> 00:35:38,640

the way I know somebody who worked there

798

00:35:42,950 --> 00:35:40,800

for a time and they said that he lived

799

00:35:45,230 --> 00:35:42,960

in that office and he never stopped

800

00:35:46,370 --> 00:35:45,240

working I don't know if that's true but

801  
00:35:48,829 --> 00:35:46,380  
that's what I was told sometimes

802  
00:35:51,230 --> 00:35:48,839  
traveling 300 days a year

803  
00:35:53,210 --> 00:35:51,240  
I am on the road packing multiple

804  
00:35:54,950 --> 00:35:53,220  
meetings in a day

805  
00:35:56,329 --> 00:35:54,960  
and plenty of Blood Sweat and Tears the

806  
00:35:58,370 --> 00:35:56,339  
likes of which I could never have

807  
00:36:00,650 --> 00:35:58,380  
possibly fathomed

808  
00:36:03,230 --> 00:36:00,660  
yeah that I haven't heard just send me

809  
00:36:04,910 --> 00:36:03,240  
email me that do you have evidence of

810  
00:36:07,730 --> 00:36:04,920  
that external threats

811  
00:36:10,010 --> 00:36:07,740  
and pressure inflicted against myself

812  
00:36:12,349 --> 00:36:10,020  
and some of us has been unimaginable I'm

813  
00:36:14,329 --> 00:36:12,359

going to summarize them

814

00:36:16,250 --> 00:36:14,339

handcuffed by the FBI in two separate

815

00:36:18,109 --> 00:36:16,260

occasions I don't know if it was having

816

00:36:19,750 --> 00:36:18,119

my phones confiscated and private

817

00:36:22,010 --> 00:36:19,760

information linked to the New York Times

818

00:36:24,170 --> 00:36:22,020

being placed on effective house arrest

819

00:36:27,589 --> 00:36:24,180

for three years between

820

00:36:29,270 --> 00:36:27,599

May of 2010 and may of 2013 being sued

821

00:36:31,190 --> 00:36:29,280

dozens of times being served two

822

00:36:32,810 --> 00:36:31,200

separate criminal grand jury Supreme is

823

00:36:35,329 --> 00:36:32,820

in New Hampshire you're gonna blame me

824

00:36:38,030 --> 00:36:35,339

because I I wasn't aware of that pursue

825

00:36:41,770 --> 00:36:38,040

that a high school chase by a New Jersey

826

00:36:47,510 --> 00:36:45,470

this is why we don't see see look just

827

00:36:50,870 --> 00:36:47,520

because you disagree with me on one

828

00:36:55,609 --> 00:36:50,880

issue of one story but it's okay I mean

829

00:37:00,170 --> 00:36:58,190

now if I was covering this and going

830

00:37:04,130 --> 00:37:00,180

after him and calling him a scammer

831

00:37:06,710 --> 00:37:04,140

which I don't I haven't seen evidence of

832

00:37:09,170 --> 00:37:06,720

I think more people would jump ship but

833

00:37:11,150 --> 00:37:09,180

you know this is the bouncing act like

834

00:37:13,069 --> 00:37:11,160

what am I supposed to do

835

00:37:15,710 --> 00:37:13,079

you can't please all the people all the

836

00:37:17,690 --> 00:37:15,720

time sorry you're upset you know we

837

00:37:19,550 --> 00:37:17,700

could do a part two if I find that

838

00:37:22,910 --> 00:37:19,560

information and find it to be credible

839

00:37:25,250 --> 00:37:22,920

but so far all I've seen is a list of uh

840

00:37:27,349 --> 00:37:25,260

really ridiculous things that people

841

00:37:30,589 --> 00:37:27,359

have said like he tried to steal a

842

00:37:33,170 --> 00:37:30,599

sandwich from pregnant people or that he

843

00:37:35,270 --> 00:37:33,180

raised his voice at employees anytime

844

00:37:36,829 --> 00:37:35,280

suffered through mediation with

845

00:37:39,230 --> 00:37:36,839

insurance companies where they had all

846

00:37:40,910 --> 00:37:39,240

of our emails and everything

847

00:37:43,670 --> 00:37:40,920

but they evidently didn't have anything

848

00:37:46,550 --> 00:37:43,680

on me yeah I agree getting my home

849

00:37:49,069 --> 00:37:46,560

raided by the FBI

850

00:37:50,569 --> 00:37:49,079

having my loved ones put in handcuffs in

851  
00:37:53,150 --> 00:37:50,579  
the hallway and having our office

852  
00:37:54,650 --> 00:37:53,160  
destroyed by a hurricane literally a

853  
00:37:56,630 --> 00:37:54,660  
hurricane

854  
00:37:59,510 --> 00:37:56,640  
yeah I agree which forced us into a

855  
00:38:02,270 --> 00:37:59,520  
temporary workplace before rebuilding

856  
00:38:05,329 --> 00:38:02,280  
and stirred up disgruntled employees

857  
00:38:06,730 --> 00:38:05,339  
including grievances about me which I

858  
00:38:08,750 --> 00:38:06,740  
will get to in a minute

859  
00:38:10,910 --> 00:38:08,760  
let's go through the whole list of

860  
00:38:13,069 --> 00:38:10,920  
grievances even so as a former board

861  
00:38:14,990 --> 00:38:13,079  
member told me 10 years ago project

862  
00:38:16,010 --> 00:38:15,000  
iratos will never be stopped from the

863  
00:38:17,990 --> 00:38:16,020

outside

864

00:38:19,730 --> 00:38:18,000

it will only be because we stopped

865

00:38:21,650 --> 00:38:19,740

ourselves right

866

00:38:24,290 --> 00:38:21,660

I'll get to that too in a minute

867

00:38:26,030 --> 00:38:24,300

prophetic as it may be that is exactly

868

00:38:27,530 --> 00:38:26,040

where we find ourselves in the situation

869

00:38:29,270 --> 00:38:27,540

today

870

00:38:31,550 --> 00:38:29,280

a situation where I've been stripped of

871

00:38:33,109 --> 00:38:31,560

my authority as CEO

872

00:38:35,030 --> 00:38:33,119

and removed from the board of directors

873

00:38:36,950 --> 00:38:35,040

I bet you didn't know that I'll get to

874

00:38:39,349 --> 00:38:36,960

that in a minute

875

00:38:41,630 --> 00:38:39,359

and you know I don't know if you've ever

876

00:38:43,910 --> 00:38:41,640

worked in an office where like somebody

877

00:38:46,670 --> 00:38:43,920

major got fired and then they had to

878

00:38:49,130 --> 00:38:46,680

explain it to you that's very very

879

00:38:50,990 --> 00:38:49,140

I worked at some I worked at some

880

00:38:53,390 --> 00:38:51,000

corporate cubicle Land one time where

881

00:38:56,450 --> 00:38:53,400

the big boss got fired for trying to

882

00:38:59,470 --> 00:38:56,460

bang all the uh just out of college

883

00:39:01,910 --> 00:38:59,480

girls and he was like 60 and he kept he

884

00:39:04,310 --> 00:39:01,920

literally sexually harassed like 12

885

00:39:07,190 --> 00:39:04,320

different women and they had to get us

886

00:39:10,190 --> 00:39:07,200

all in the in this big room and like

887

00:39:12,310 --> 00:39:10,200

explain to us that he was gone and why

888

00:39:14,990 --> 00:39:12,320

he was leaving and why

889

00:39:17,030 --> 00:39:15,000

and trying to like squash the rumors

890

00:39:18,890 --> 00:39:17,040

that they were telling us like we don't

891

00:39:21,530 --> 00:39:18,900

want to uh you know you don't want to

892

00:39:23,810 --> 00:39:21,540

spread false information so it's best

893

00:39:27,470 --> 00:39:23,820

just not to talk about the allegations

894

00:39:29,750 --> 00:39:27,480

and meanwhile dude I had like 10 of

895

00:39:32,750 --> 00:39:29,760

those 12 chicks tell me everything that

896

00:39:34,849 --> 00:39:32,760

guy tried to do to them it was creepy uh

897

00:39:37,790 --> 00:39:34,859

but it's this feels like that like

898

00:39:40,190 --> 00:39:37,800

imagine everybody's sitting there well

899

00:39:43,430 --> 00:39:40,200

he's like they threw me out you didn't

900

00:39:45,530 --> 00:39:43,440

know that did you this is terrible

901  
00:39:47,630 --> 00:39:45,540  
contrary to what public statements may

902  
00:39:49,550 --> 00:39:47,640  
say

903  
00:39:50,990 --> 00:39:49,560  
and by the way I have copies for this I

904  
00:39:52,730 --> 00:39:51,000  
will not give them to you yet I will

905  
00:39:57,490 --> 00:39:52,740  
give them to you after I'm done yeah no

906  
00:40:03,530 --> 00:40:00,170  
James O'Keefe indefinitely suspended as

907  
00:40:05,150 --> 00:40:03,540  
CEO without compensation February 10th

908  
00:40:07,670 --> 00:40:05,160  
yes

909  
00:40:09,530 --> 00:40:07,680  
quote in definitely they not only took

910  
00:40:12,770 --> 00:40:09,540  
away his power

911  
00:40:14,030 --> 00:40:12,780  
and his role as CEO they took away his

912  
00:40:16,370 --> 00:40:14,040  
paycheck

913  
00:40:18,250 --> 00:40:16,380

his company credit card and more it's

914

00:40:21,109 --> 00:40:18,260

all right here right

915

00:40:23,530 --> 00:40:21,119

he redacted who was in favor and who was

916

00:40:26,210 --> 00:40:23,540

opposed but it passed three to two

917

00:40:27,710 --> 00:40:26,220

indefinite suspension of Mr O'Keefe from

918

00:40:29,930 --> 00:40:27,720

the board pending the results of a

919

00:40:31,970 --> 00:40:29,940

two-dimensional audit

920

00:40:33,109 --> 00:40:31,980

definite suspension of James O'Keefe

921

00:40:35,510 --> 00:40:33,119

from the board

922

00:40:38,270 --> 00:40:35,520

dated February 10th five days before the

923

00:40:41,210 --> 00:40:38,280

statement saying that I'm still the CEO

924

00:40:43,430 --> 00:40:41,220

I don't know why this is happening

925

00:40:46,250 --> 00:40:43,440

wow or specifically why this is

926  
00:40:48,530 --> 00:40:46,260  
happening suddenly right now

927  
00:40:51,770 --> 00:40:48,540  
as you know at the helm of veritas I've

928  
00:40:54,230 --> 00:40:51,780  
never allowed or entertained speculation

929  
00:40:56,870 --> 00:40:54,240  
I only report the facts I think you know

930  
00:40:58,370 --> 00:40:56,880  
this you're you're involved in hiring

931  
00:41:00,170 --> 00:40:58,380  
but don't you know that so many people

932  
00:41:02,270 --> 00:41:00,180  
want to go beyond the facts

933  
00:41:03,530 --> 00:41:02,280  
I'm adamant that I'm only going to stick

934  
00:41:04,790 --> 00:41:03,540  
to the facts

935  
00:41:06,530 --> 00:41:04,800  
uh-oh

936  
00:41:08,810 --> 00:41:06,540  
yeah and by the way I just want to

937  
00:41:10,730 --> 00:41:08,820  
comment on what Mr Fish said we we have

938  
00:41:14,210 --> 00:41:10,740

a free speech Zone here and people are

939

00:41:16,190 --> 00:41:14,220

free to agree or disagree as long as

940

00:41:18,710 --> 00:41:16,200

they do so respectfully and I would have

941

00:41:20,510 --> 00:41:18,720

shared that information on my screen if

942

00:41:22,250 --> 00:41:20,520

he emailed it to me and we could talk

943

00:41:22,790 --> 00:41:22,260

about that

944

00:41:26,450 --> 00:41:22,800

um

945

00:41:28,310 --> 00:41:26,460

but you know one might question if he

946

00:41:30,650 --> 00:41:28,320

spent fourteen thousand dollars but he

947

00:41:33,349 --> 00:41:30,660

was responsible for raising Millions is

948

00:41:34,910 --> 00:41:33,359

that really a fireable offense did they

949

00:41:36,950 --> 00:41:34,920

give him an opportunity to put that

950

00:41:38,870 --> 00:41:36,960

money back from his personal funds or

951

00:41:41,990 --> 00:41:38,880

you know there's a lot it's it's more

952

00:41:44,270 --> 00:41:42,000

complicated than just oh he's a scammer

953

00:41:46,190 --> 00:41:44,280

because he took some money that you know

954

00:41:47,450 --> 00:41:46,200

and I by the way I haven't seen that

955

00:41:50,930 --> 00:41:47,460

information

956

00:41:53,870 --> 00:41:50,940

at all so but we we would certainly

957

00:41:55,609 --> 00:41:53,880

share that and talk about it and and I

958

00:41:57,770 --> 00:41:55,619

you know I hate that if somebody is that

959

00:41:59,630 --> 00:41:57,780

uh I guess

960

00:42:02,990 --> 00:41:59,640

black and white that they're just going

961

00:42:04,910 --> 00:42:03,000

to go this show host I disagree with

962

00:42:06,890 --> 00:42:04,920

them I'm on unsubscribing you know I'm

963

00:42:07,970 --> 00:42:06,900

sorry that you know I hate to see that

964

00:42:11,270 --> 00:42:07,980

kind of stuff

965

00:42:13,250 --> 00:42:11,280

but uh we try to be fair here we would

966

00:42:14,990 --> 00:42:13,260

do a part two like if if a whole bunch

967

00:42:17,150 --> 00:42:15,000

of information comes out that he was

968

00:42:18,710 --> 00:42:17,160

spending money that didn't that he

969

00:42:20,990 --> 00:42:18,720

shouldn't have or something and they

970

00:42:22,310 --> 00:42:21,000

really had real cause but I've seen some

971

00:42:23,810 --> 00:42:22,320

of the paperwork of what their

972

00:42:26,450 --> 00:42:23,820

complaints against him were and I didn't

973

00:42:29,450 --> 00:42:26,460

see anything like that all right maybe

974

00:42:31,609 --> 00:42:29,460

I'm in error and people often and are

975

00:42:33,410 --> 00:42:31,619

free to correct me and we'll talk about

976

00:42:36,349 --> 00:42:33,420

it and share it

977

00:42:38,810 --> 00:42:36,359

I'm I'm not my mind is not 100 made up

978

00:42:40,970 --> 00:42:38,820

yeah sure there may be some real good

979

00:42:43,370 --> 00:42:40,980

reasons but I haven't seen them for why

980

00:42:44,990 --> 00:42:43,380

they're asking them so much so that

981

00:42:46,790 --> 00:42:45,000

sometimes we don't hire people if they

982

00:42:48,829 --> 00:42:46,800

want to pontificate and opine about

983

00:42:50,450 --> 00:42:48,839

what's going on in society

984

00:42:54,730 --> 00:42:50,460

and I've had people leave because they

985

00:42:59,030 --> 00:42:56,870

fortunately I have recordings and

986

00:43:00,410 --> 00:42:59,040

documents to back up everything I'm

987

00:43:03,470 --> 00:43:00,420

about to tell you

988

00:43:04,970 --> 00:43:03,480

have documentation

989

00:43:06,410 --> 00:43:04,980

and proof

990

00:43:08,630 --> 00:43:06,420

so you don't have to say I wasn't there

991

00:43:10,910 --> 00:43:08,640

yeah you can listen yeah I agree thank

992

00:43:12,349 --> 00:43:10,920

you for our adventures with stone Hobbit

993

00:43:14,270 --> 00:43:12,359

good to see you here

994

00:43:20,030 --> 00:43:14,280

and good to see solar Marshall is back

995

00:43:23,390 --> 00:43:22,250

so yeah he's got good attorneys he

996

00:43:25,730 --> 00:43:23,400

really about a quarter of the way

997

00:43:27,589 --> 00:43:25,740

through here

998

00:43:29,990 --> 00:43:27,599

with me he said it was going to take 15

999

00:43:32,030 --> 00:43:30,000

minutes last 13 years I've been the same

1000

00:43:34,130 --> 00:43:32,040

person I've always been probably Better

1001  
00:43:37,609 --> 00:43:34,140  
Than I Used to Be

1002  
00:43:38,990 --> 00:43:37,619  
um these are absolutely tough uh hard

1003  
00:43:42,410 --> 00:43:39,000  
charging

1004  
00:43:44,510 --> 00:43:42,420  
uh driven creative exacting I have

1005  
00:43:47,510 --> 00:43:44,520  
extremely high standards and somewhat

1006  
00:43:49,790 --> 00:43:47,520  
disorganized I don't ask you how your

1007  
00:43:53,210 --> 00:43:49,800  
Thanksgiving was okay

1008  
00:43:54,829 --> 00:43:53,220  
or the names of your siblings although a

1009  
00:43:55,609 --> 00:43:54,839  
good leader probably should I don't do

1010  
00:43:58,069 --> 00:43:55,619  
that

1011  
00:43:59,630 --> 00:43:58,079  
I ask a lot of you a lot of you but I

1012  
00:44:02,809 --> 00:43:59,640  
don't ever ask you to do anything I

1013  
00:44:04,069 --> 00:44:02,819

haven't myself done and continue to do

1014

00:44:06,950 --> 00:44:04,079

I haven't always been the most

1015

00:44:08,870 --> 00:44:06,960

compassionate leader

1016

00:44:10,130 --> 00:44:08,880

um and that is admittedly a fault of

1017

00:44:12,109 --> 00:44:10,140

mine

1018

00:44:13,550 --> 00:44:12,119

something I need to work on but I

1019

00:44:14,750 --> 00:44:13,560

remember when I was back in the Carriage

1020

00:44:15,950 --> 00:44:14,760

House in the beginning there was a

1021

00:44:17,450 --> 00:44:15,960

journalist in the beginning and he

1022

00:44:18,829 --> 00:44:17,460

pointed this out to me so you need to be

1023

00:44:20,030 --> 00:44:18,839

more compassionate taught asking about

1024

00:44:21,770 --> 00:44:20,040

my life

1025

00:44:23,870 --> 00:44:21,780

and it hurt him that I wasn't more

1026  
00:44:25,309 --> 00:44:23,880  
compassionate towards him personally I

1027  
00:44:26,809 --> 00:44:25,319  
told him it was difficult for me to

1028  
00:44:31,010 --> 00:44:26,819  
change myself

1029  
00:44:32,270 --> 00:44:31,020  
yeah and you know this is this is

1030  
00:44:36,109 --> 00:44:32,280  
look for

1031  
00:44:40,069 --> 00:44:36,119  
I'm not defending the guy being not very

1032  
00:44:42,109 --> 00:44:40,079  
personable but I'm sure everybody in the

1033  
00:44:43,510 --> 00:44:42,119  
live chat let me know what you think in

1034  
00:44:47,990 --> 00:44:43,520  
the comments

1035  
00:44:50,210 --> 00:44:48,000  
uh have you ever had a boss that was

1036  
00:44:52,790 --> 00:44:50,220  
very impersonal with you and just didn't

1037  
00:44:55,550 --> 00:44:52,800  
care do you know what I mean like some

1038  
00:44:57,770 --> 00:44:55,560

bosses are just focused on work and they

1039

00:45:00,410 --> 00:44:57,780

don't you notice how he said somebody

1040

00:45:01,849 --> 00:45:00,420

was essentially somebody wasn't happy

1041

00:45:04,849 --> 00:45:01,859

because he didn't ask how their

1042

00:45:06,349 --> 00:45:04,859

Thanksgiving was you know he's focused

1043

00:45:07,970 --> 00:45:06,359

on work he doesn't care how your

1044

00:45:10,910 --> 00:45:07,980

Thanksgiving was you had the day off

1045

00:45:13,849 --> 00:45:10,920

right or whatever like I've had a boss

1046

00:45:16,730 --> 00:45:13,859

like that that was just not

1047

00:45:18,950 --> 00:45:16,740

sociable or you know

1048

00:45:21,589 --> 00:45:18,960

some people just lack

1049

00:45:23,569 --> 00:45:21,599

social skills and I see that you see

1050

00:45:24,829 --> 00:45:23,579

that a lot with people there's some

1051

00:45:26,690 --> 00:45:24,839

people that are on the Spectrum and

1052

00:45:28,550 --> 00:45:26,700

they're undiagnosed that guy might have

1053

00:45:31,309 --> 00:45:28,560

Asperger's and just have social issues

1054

00:45:33,530 --> 00:45:31,319

or whatever I don't think him being

1055

00:45:35,089 --> 00:45:33,540

impersonal with employees is grounds to

1056

00:45:38,569 --> 00:45:35,099

fire him

1057

00:45:40,550 --> 00:45:38,579

that's just my opinion and you know I

1058

00:45:43,970 --> 00:45:40,560

I've also had bosses that were too

1059

00:45:45,829 --> 00:45:43,980

personal or too sociable they talk to me

1060

00:45:47,390 --> 00:45:45,839

all the time and they ask me personal

1061

00:45:50,210 --> 00:45:47,400

questions all the time and that made me

1062

00:45:52,970 --> 00:45:50,220

uncomfortable so I guess you need like a

1063

00:45:54,650 --> 00:45:52,980

certain scale right you should you

1064

00:45:56,510 --> 00:45:54,660

should ask I guess

1065

00:45:58,010 --> 00:45:56,520

and that reminds me

1066

00:45:59,870 --> 00:45:58,020

you know I don't really have employees

1067

00:46:02,690 --> 00:45:59,880

but spooky helps here I should probably

1068

00:46:05,089 --> 00:46:02,700

ask spooky more about what's going on

1069

00:46:07,309 --> 00:46:05,099

with spooky that's a reminder to all of

1070

00:46:09,950 --> 00:46:07,319

us if you work with people you probably

1071

00:46:12,170 --> 00:46:09,960

should at least try to be a little you

1072

00:46:14,450 --> 00:46:12,180

know personal and sociable with them

1073

00:46:17,089 --> 00:46:14,460

because it's not all it shouldn't always

1074

00:46:19,609 --> 00:46:17,099

be just the work in the mission and it

1075

00:46:21,050 --> 00:46:19,619

sure is for me it's spooky here so but

1076

00:46:22,849 --> 00:46:21,060

this experience stayed with me and I

1077

00:46:24,589 --> 00:46:22,859

always have known this about myself

1078

00:46:26,270 --> 00:46:24,599

I've tried to do a better job of that

1079

00:46:29,030 --> 00:46:26,280

but the truth is I've been very hurried

1080

00:46:31,910 --> 00:46:29,040

hurried very busy pressed for time every

1081

00:46:33,530 --> 00:46:31,920

day trying to pack in so much in a day

1082

00:46:35,569 --> 00:46:33,540

I think you all know this in meetings

1083

00:46:37,730 --> 00:46:35,579

I'm busy because I'm trying to get so

1084

00:46:39,589 --> 00:46:37,740

much done in an hour all the while

1085

00:46:41,390 --> 00:46:39,599

moving at the speed of light to raise as

1086

00:46:43,490 --> 00:46:41,400

much money to hire more people to take

1087

00:46:45,109 --> 00:46:43,500

care of you guys in a fundamental way

1088

00:46:47,150 --> 00:46:45,119

although I may not be good at

1089

00:46:49,309 --> 00:46:47,160

communicating the reasons why I am that

1090

00:46:50,990 --> 00:46:49,319

way I'm doing as much as I humanly

1091

00:46:53,150 --> 00:46:51,000

possibly can so I could build this place

1092

00:46:54,950 --> 00:46:53,160

out and do more now this is interesting

1093

00:46:59,569 --> 00:46:54,960

and that's what we did he shows the

1094

00:47:04,309 --> 00:47:02,030

over the past decade O'Keefe has grown

1095

00:47:06,410 --> 00:47:04,319

the nonprofit's revenue by more than 200

1096

00:47:08,630 --> 00:47:06,420

percent and exposed malfeasance by

1097

00:47:10,970 --> 00:47:08,640

organizations raising from Acorn to

1098

00:47:13,250 --> 00:47:10,980

planned paranoid to Pfizer an impressive

1099

00:47:16,250 --> 00:47:13,260

feat for a philosophy major from Rutgers

1100

00:47:17,930 --> 00:47:16,260

I didn't know that he went to Rutgers

1101

00:47:23,390 --> 00:47:17,940

um that's interesting

1102

00:47:26,510 --> 00:47:23,400

2020 Revenue 22 million dollars

1103

00:47:28,849 --> 00:47:26,520

2012 when he started 730 million I got

1104

00:47:30,589 --> 00:47:28,859

to start a right-wing non-profit look at

1105

00:47:33,230 --> 00:47:30,599

that 22 million dollars

1106

00:47:35,569 --> 00:47:33,240

but good for him you know I mean and

1107

00:47:37,490 --> 00:47:35,579

listen uh you know I'm a firm believer

1108

00:47:40,190 --> 00:47:37,500

that if people believe in your cause

1109

00:47:44,150 --> 00:47:40,200

they will help you we're a perfect

1110

00:47:46,490 --> 00:47:44,160

example of it now uh I think I would

1111

00:47:48,109 --> 00:47:46,500

wouldn't know what to do if we collected

1112

00:47:50,150 --> 00:47:48,119

that kind of money even his starting

1113

00:47:51,050 --> 00:47:50,160

money like seven hundred thousand

1114

00:47:54,109 --> 00:47:51,060

dollars

1115

00:47:55,609 --> 00:47:54,119

but it's still you know look we we have

1116

00:47:57,530 --> 00:47:55,619

supporters here from all over the world

1117

00:48:00,170 --> 00:47:57,540

to throw a few bucks in our hat we're in

1118

00:48:02,450 --> 00:48:00,180

a we're on a tiny scale compared to him

1119

00:48:05,030 --> 00:48:02,460

but I say good for him and and look at

1120

00:48:07,550 --> 00:48:05,040

how successful he has been at growing

1121

00:48:10,010 --> 00:48:07,560

their revenue and growing their donors

1122

00:48:11,210 --> 00:48:10,020

and their sponsors

1123

00:48:13,190 --> 00:48:11,220

I think they're going to have a real

1124

00:48:16,430 --> 00:48:13,200

hard time without them every year each

1125

00:48:18,109 --> 00:48:16,440

year since 2010

1126

00:48:20,270 --> 00:48:18,119

growing every year sometimes doubling

1127

00:48:21,770 --> 00:48:20,280

our Revenue doubling our impact I have a

1128

00:48:24,609 --> 00:48:21,780

chart here which again I'm going to hand

1129

00:48:27,890 --> 00:48:24,619

to you yeah a double difference

1130

00:48:29,690 --> 00:48:27,900

every year just about I've never slowed

1131

00:48:31,849 --> 00:48:29,700

down I recognize that perhaps I should

1132

00:48:33,170 --> 00:48:31,859

but number one there's a trade-off to

1133

00:48:34,970 --> 00:48:33,180

slowing down

1134

00:48:36,829 --> 00:48:34,980

and number two

1135

00:48:39,170 --> 00:48:36,839

um I need the right leaders around me in

1136

00:48:40,790 --> 00:48:39,180

order to do that

1137

00:48:42,770 --> 00:48:40,800

so along the way there has been much

1138

00:48:43,670 --> 00:48:42,780

turnover replacing people with better

1139

00:48:45,650 --> 00:48:43,680

people

1140

00:48:48,890 --> 00:48:45,660

this was painful to me

1141

00:48:51,050 --> 00:48:48,900

and to many of you who witnessed it but

1142

00:48:52,250 --> 00:48:51,060

that has always been happening since day

1143

00:48:54,290 --> 00:48:52,260

one

1144

00:48:56,329 --> 00:48:54,300

there was turnover 10 years ago when I

1145

00:48:58,190 --> 00:48:56,339

had to fire a friend from college let's

1146

00:49:00,770 --> 00:48:58,200

just uh maybe hold off on that until the

1147

00:49:02,930 --> 00:49:00,780

end so I'll make sure that everyone has

1148

00:49:05,329 --> 00:49:02,940

a copy of this

1149

00:49:07,210 --> 00:49:05,339

and I don't intend to publish this this

1150

00:49:09,589 --> 00:49:07,220

is for you guys

1151  
00:49:11,329 --> 00:49:09,599  
I bet so that's leaking out because he's

1152  
00:49:12,770 --> 00:49:11,339  
giving it to like 40 people somebody's

1153  
00:49:14,089 --> 00:49:12,780  
going to leak it if it isn't leaked

1154  
00:49:15,849 --> 00:49:14,099  
already

1155  
00:49:17,630 --> 00:49:15,859  
um

1156  
00:49:19,609 --> 00:49:17,640  
all right

1157  
00:49:20,809 --> 00:49:19,619  
10 years ago I had to fire a friend from

1158  
00:49:22,609 --> 00:49:20,819  
Rutgers

1159  
00:49:25,010 --> 00:49:22,619  
that hurt me it took me months to get

1160  
00:49:26,569 --> 00:49:25,020  
over this I never discussed this I felt

1161  
00:49:28,430 --> 00:49:26,579  
for him but it was the conflict that ate

1162  
00:49:30,290 --> 00:49:28,440  
at me but I had to do it

1163  
00:49:34,130 --> 00:49:30,300

see leadership as a price and results

1164

00:49:36,890 --> 00:49:34,140

often come at a human cost maybe fewer

1165

00:49:39,290 --> 00:49:36,900

in this world present day

1166

00:49:40,790 --> 00:49:39,300

are willing to pay that price many

1167

00:49:43,069 --> 00:49:40,800

people want the fruits of leadership

1168

00:49:46,550 --> 00:49:43,079

such as its power

1169

00:49:48,770 --> 00:49:46,560

and it's money right results

1170

00:49:52,130 --> 00:49:48,780

Twitter followings

1171

00:49:56,990 --> 00:49:54,470

but the price of the responsibilities

1172

00:49:58,730 --> 00:49:57,000

burdens trials hardships difficult

1173

00:50:00,230 --> 00:49:58,740

decisions or just sheer suffering I

1174

00:50:03,349 --> 00:50:00,240

don't think people want that

1175

00:50:05,809 --> 00:50:03,359

yeah and I I just wanted to mention that

1176

00:50:07,910 --> 00:50:05,819

there was one time in my life when I

1177

00:50:10,970 --> 00:50:07,920

worked in corporate cubicle land that I

1178

00:50:14,030 --> 00:50:10,980

got put in charge of like 50 people

1179

00:50:18,710 --> 00:50:14,040

and I gotta tell you uh I wanted the

1180

00:50:23,390 --> 00:50:18,720

paycheck but I was not prepared at all

1181

00:50:26,630 --> 00:50:23,400

for that role or responsibility and I

1182

00:50:28,730 --> 00:50:26,640

after a while I thought I made the wrong

1183

00:50:30,770 --> 00:50:28,740

decision taking this so-called this was

1184

00:50:33,170 --> 00:50:30,780

it didn't feel like a promotion to me

1185

00:50:35,150 --> 00:50:33,180

because

1186

00:50:38,150 --> 00:50:35,160

I don't know maybe it was just the

1187

00:50:41,210 --> 00:50:38,160

people working for me and it was all

1188

00:50:43,069 --> 00:50:41,220

people everybody working for me was like

1189

00:50:44,990 --> 00:50:43,079

one year out of college or something

1190

00:50:46,609 --> 00:50:45,000

like that like this was their first real

1191

00:50:49,190 --> 00:50:46,619

job

1192

00:50:52,010 --> 00:50:49,200

and it was a nightmare dealing with 50

1193

00:50:55,490 --> 00:50:52,020

people that like

1194

00:50:57,470 --> 00:50:55,500

just a an absolute nightmare like all

1195

00:50:59,630 --> 00:50:57,480

the sad stories people calling out a

1196

00:51:01,010 --> 00:50:59,640

sick all the time and you and you have

1197

00:51:03,170 --> 00:51:01,020

to figure out how to cover for them or

1198

00:51:05,510 --> 00:51:03,180

I'd have to answer their phone for them

1199

00:51:09,290 --> 00:51:05,520

all day or like

1200

00:51:11,930 --> 00:51:09,300

I just decided like I don't I I didn't I

1201

00:51:14,569 --> 00:51:11,940

did not enjoy being a boss or a

1202

00:51:16,970 --> 00:51:14,579

supervisor because you know I can

1203

00:51:19,069 --> 00:51:16,980

control whether I show up and do what

1204

00:51:23,030 --> 00:51:19,079

I'm supposed to do and get my work done

1205

00:51:25,250 --> 00:51:23,040

but try controlling 50 people showing up

1206

00:51:27,589 --> 00:51:25,260

and getting their work done it was a

1207

00:51:29,150 --> 00:51:27,599

nightmare so and that's the only

1208

00:51:31,430 --> 00:51:29,160

experience or that was the biggest

1209

00:51:33,950 --> 00:51:31,440

experience that I have being a boss of

1210

00:51:36,770 --> 00:51:33,960

people and and it was for a Fortune 500

1211

00:51:39,530 --> 00:51:36,780

huge company and uh

1212

00:51:42,349 --> 00:51:39,540

I I will never do it again never well

1213

00:51:45,770 --> 00:51:42,359

I'll Never Say Never if the paycheck is

1214

00:51:47,210 --> 00:51:45,780

big enough maybe but I don't think so uh

1215

00:51:49,190 --> 00:51:47,220

yeah I

1216

00:51:51,410 --> 00:51:49,200

I kind of understand what he's saying is

1217

00:51:53,930 --> 00:51:51,420

like the it's difficult to be in a

1218

00:51:55,670 --> 00:51:53,940

leadership position and then I don't

1219

00:51:57,410 --> 00:51:55,680

know about him but I experienced like

1220

00:51:59,690 --> 00:51:57,420

even though in that small scale just 50

1221

00:52:02,510 --> 00:51:59,700

people I was in charge of like

1222

00:52:05,569 --> 00:52:02,520

people hated me you know because I would

1223

00:52:07,490 --> 00:52:05,579

like you know have to crack the whip

1224

00:52:09,349 --> 00:52:07,500

like what are you doing you were you

1225

00:52:11,690 --> 00:52:09,359

were like on the internet for six hours

1226

00:52:15,770 --> 00:52:11,700

today and you didn't get your reports

1227

00:52:18,049 --> 00:52:15,780

done like and then I'm the bad guy like

1228

00:52:20,089 --> 00:52:18,059

I did not like being a boss I don't know

1229

00:52:21,890 --> 00:52:20,099

about him but from what I've seen he

1230

00:52:23,510 --> 00:52:21,900

looked like he was a good leader because

1231

00:52:25,430 --> 00:52:23,520

he's passionate and he really believes

1232

00:52:26,750 --> 00:52:25,440

in the mission I don't know and all

1233

00:52:28,430 --> 00:52:26,760

through the years things fundamentally

1234

00:52:31,130 --> 00:52:28,440

continued on an upward trajectory for

1235

00:52:34,130 --> 00:52:31,140

this place albeit turnover

1236

00:52:36,349 --> 00:52:34,140

and I'm a hard guy to work for sometimes

1237

00:52:39,370 --> 00:52:36,359

we file our annual tax return yeah you

1238

00:52:42,170 --> 00:52:39,380

want to talk about turnover

1239

00:52:44,569 --> 00:52:42,180

after a while of that job where I was

1240

00:52:46,430 --> 00:52:44,579

people's bosses by the way I could make

1241

00:52:48,710 --> 00:52:46,440

a decision to fire somebody but I didn't

1242

00:52:50,210 --> 00:52:48,720

physically fire them like I didn't go

1243

00:52:52,609 --> 00:52:50,220

tell them you're fired get out somebody

1244

00:52:54,829 --> 00:52:52,619

else did that they would like walk over

1245

00:52:56,809 --> 00:52:54,839

somebody from Human Resources to go pull

1246

00:52:59,210 --> 00:52:56,819

them in a conference room and then I

1247

00:53:02,750 --> 00:52:59,220

would clean out their desk

1248

00:53:03,410 --> 00:53:02,760

and give them a box you know but anyway

1249

00:53:05,809 --> 00:53:03,420

um

1250

00:53:07,549 --> 00:53:05,819

the turnover rate was so high that I

1251

00:53:10,190 --> 00:53:07,559

felt like telling some of the some of

1252

00:53:12,530 --> 00:53:10,200

the people that got a job in my section

1253

00:53:14,329 --> 00:53:12,540

like don't tell me your name because you

1254

00:53:16,730 --> 00:53:14,339

might not be here next week bro and I

1255

00:53:19,309 --> 00:53:16,740

don't want to waste the space give it a

1256

00:53:22,370 --> 00:53:19,319

week if you last a week or two weeks

1257

00:53:24,290 --> 00:53:22,380

I'll learn your name but until then you

1258

00:53:27,049 --> 00:53:24,300

know apparently he's had some high

1259

00:53:29,030 --> 00:53:27,059

turnover too I can imagine that a lot of

1260

00:53:30,650 --> 00:53:29,040

people think it would be a oh this is

1261

00:53:33,049 --> 00:53:30,660

going to be a great job working for this

1262

00:53:34,609 --> 00:53:33,059

you know thing I saw on the internet and

1263

00:53:36,190 --> 00:53:34,619

then when they get into it they don't do

1264

00:53:38,109 --> 00:53:36,200

well or whatever

1265

00:53:40,370 --> 00:53:38,119

it's it's

1266

00:53:42,349 --> 00:53:40,380

required by the IRS

1267

00:53:44,390 --> 00:53:42,359

and my compensation is set by an

1268

00:53:47,390 --> 00:53:44,400

independent board of directors via a

1269

00:53:51,349 --> 00:53:49,490

um four times a year our Chief Financial

1270

00:53:53,809 --> 00:53:51,359

Officer has submitted company financials

1271

00:53:55,910 --> 00:53:53,819

to the board that's every quarter

1272

00:53:57,829 --> 00:53:55,920

and our board approves it in quarterly

1273

00:53:59,690 --> 00:53:57,839

meetings all three members of the C3

1274

00:54:01,910 --> 00:53:59,700

were present and we have subjected both

1275

00:54:04,430 --> 00:54:01,920

the C3 and the C4 to audits from outside

1276

00:54:06,470 --> 00:54:04,440

independent accounting agencies each and

1277

00:54:08,569 --> 00:54:06,480

every year that happens that has always

1278

00:54:10,910 --> 00:54:08,579

been happening yeah and uh by the way

1279

00:54:13,370 --> 00:54:10,920

you hear how he just said that they

1280

00:54:16,970 --> 00:54:13,380

submit to an audit

1281

00:54:18,770 --> 00:54:16,980

that's very important because if if he

1282

00:54:21,770 --> 00:54:18,780

knows that there's outside Auditors

1283

00:54:24,589 --> 00:54:21,780

every year I highly doubt that he is

1284

00:54:27,410 --> 00:54:24,599

misusing funds right because he knows

1285

00:54:29,210 --> 00:54:27,420

somebody's going to catch that so I

1286

00:54:30,890 --> 00:54:29,220

don't know that I believe what that mess

1287

00:54:33,349 --> 00:54:30,900

with that person said in a message

1288

00:54:35,809 --> 00:54:33,359

earlier that he's spending money that he

1289

00:54:36,829 --> 00:54:35,819

shouldn't it's going to show up in an

1290

00:54:39,290 --> 00:54:36,839

audit

1291

00:54:42,170 --> 00:54:39,300

oh and thank you honey being Rusty for

1292

00:54:43,549 --> 00:54:42,180

kind and generous 449 Australian dollars

1293

00:54:45,290 --> 00:54:43,559

thank you for your kindness your

1294

00:54:49,809 --> 00:54:45,300

generosity and your support of the show

1295

00:54:58,549 --> 00:54:52,430

all right

1296

00:55:02,750 --> 00:54:58,559

[Music]

1297

00:55:05,210 --> 00:55:02,760

yeah way too many money reports

1298

00:55:08,270 --> 00:55:05,220

but the thing about audits is if a

1299

00:55:10,970 --> 00:55:08,280

company if if people I I

1300

00:55:12,370 --> 00:55:10,980

fully support an audit I have one once a

1301  
00:55:15,410 --> 00:55:12,380  
year by my wife

1302  
00:55:18,589 --> 00:55:15,420  
she's an accountant and by the way it's

1303  
00:55:21,589 --> 00:55:18,599  
tax time so if I'm in a really bad mood

1304  
00:55:23,690 --> 00:55:21,599  
for a two weeks next month it's going to

1305  
00:55:25,130 --> 00:55:23,700  
be because I'm doing my taxes and she's

1306  
00:55:26,890 --> 00:55:25,140  
a stickler like I got to make

1307  
00:55:30,890 --> 00:55:26,900  
spreadsheets and

1308  
00:55:33,049 --> 00:55:30,900  
it's a nightmare I can't imagine dealing

1309  
00:55:35,450 --> 00:55:33,059  
with that kind of money and an audit

1310  
00:55:37,490 --> 00:55:35,460  
they track every penny an external

1311  
00:55:41,270 --> 00:55:37,500  
auditing accounting firm will check

1312  
00:55:44,750 --> 00:55:41,280  
every dollar going in or out

1313  
00:55:46,549 --> 00:55:44,760

nothing about how I've conducted myself

1314

00:55:48,890 --> 00:55:46,559

over the past 13 years has really

1315

00:55:50,990 --> 00:55:48,900

fundamentally changed

1316

00:55:54,290 --> 00:55:51,000

until now

1317

00:55:59,030 --> 00:55:54,300

so what has changed in the last

1318

00:56:03,530 --> 00:56:00,829

what has changed

1319

00:56:05,150 --> 00:56:03,540

the only thing that has changed

1320

00:56:06,890 --> 00:56:05,160

is that we broke the biggest story in

1321

00:56:09,109 --> 00:56:06,900

our organization's history

1322

00:56:11,089 --> 00:56:09,119

yeah I find it a little suspicious that

1323

00:56:13,130 --> 00:56:11,099

right after they break the biggest story

1324

00:56:15,290 --> 00:56:13,140

in the whole organization's history the

1325

00:56:16,490 --> 00:56:15,300

Pfizer story suddenly they want to get

1326

00:56:17,750 --> 00:56:16,500

rid of him

1327

00:56:19,190 --> 00:56:17,760

you know that one I'm talking about

1328

00:56:21,530 --> 00:56:19,200

Pfizer

1329

00:56:24,170 --> 00:56:21,540

the week the last week of January with

1330

00:56:27,410 --> 00:56:24,180

50 million views that like broke the

1331

00:56:30,470 --> 00:56:27,420

record by like 10x

1332

00:56:32,690 --> 00:56:30,480

our video became a global phenomenon

1333

00:56:35,150 --> 00:56:32,700

it was about Pfizer and one of the

1334

00:56:37,430 --> 00:56:35,160

directors discussing mutating the virus

1335

00:56:41,210 --> 00:56:37,440

our confrontation video where he locked

1336

00:56:42,770 --> 00:56:41,220

me in a future me to you and you and he

1337

00:56:45,349 --> 00:56:42,780

smashed the equipment and called the

1338

00:56:49,069 --> 00:56:47,089

um that became a phenomenon and was

1339

00:56:50,950 --> 00:56:49,079

riveting television for audiences glued

1340

00:56:53,930 --> 00:56:50,960

to their screens

1341

00:56:55,130 --> 00:56:53,940

that was that was quite a big story and

1342

00:56:57,170 --> 00:56:55,140

by the way

1343

00:56:58,970 --> 00:56:57,180

did anybody else think it was really

1344

00:57:01,250 --> 00:56:58,980

stupid for that guy to like he was like

1345

00:57:04,670 --> 00:57:01,260

trying to smash the tablet as if they

1346

00:57:06,290 --> 00:57:04,680

didn't have another copy of the of the

1347

00:57:08,030 --> 00:57:06,300

video that they were showing him I

1348

00:57:09,109 --> 00:57:08,040

probably might one of my favorite things

1349

00:57:11,569 --> 00:57:09,119

that ever happened

1350

00:57:13,549 --> 00:57:11,579

it was just really unbelievable it was

1351

00:57:15,710 --> 00:57:13,559

like

1352

00:57:17,930 --> 00:57:15,720

true true to be false and seemingly too

1353

00:57:19,849 --> 00:57:17,940

false to be true but it was real

1354

00:57:21,230 --> 00:57:19,859

if someone else is here you can let them

1355

00:57:27,470 --> 00:57:21,240

in

1356

00:57:28,849 --> 00:57:27,480

here so no they were they weren't

1357

00:57:30,950 --> 00:57:28,859

recording illegally to the best of

1358

00:57:32,329 --> 00:57:30,960

myself so the only thing that changed

1359

00:57:34,069 --> 00:57:32,339

were these videos outlets in Indian

1360

00:57:35,870 --> 00:57:34,079

trying to cover the story

1361

00:57:37,670 --> 00:57:35,880

and our social media exploded like never

1362

00:57:39,290 --> 00:57:37,680

before our employer all right just we're

1363

00:57:41,270 --> 00:57:39,300

gonna take a moment because that's very

1364

00:57:43,549 --> 00:57:41,280

good question Daniel Foster

1365

00:57:45,710 --> 00:57:43,559

um so what's going on is O'Keefe

1366

00:57:48,470 --> 00:57:45,720

retiring ousted so journalists were

1367

00:57:49,910 --> 00:57:48,480

recording illegally is that what Veritas

1368

00:57:51,609 --> 00:57:49,920

was that's illegal in California

1369

00:57:54,230 --> 00:57:51,619

recording people without permission

1370

00:57:57,109 --> 00:57:54,240

while they were recording in New York

1371

00:57:58,849 --> 00:57:57,119

and it's not illegal in New York uh for

1372

00:58:00,710 --> 00:57:58,859

those unaware I'm very familiar with

1373

00:58:04,670 --> 00:58:00,720

this because I deal with it and I record

1374

00:58:06,710 --> 00:58:04,680

people a lot I record a lot of people

1375

00:58:11,329 --> 00:58:06,720

during investigative work journalism

1376

00:58:13,730 --> 00:58:11,339

work and I am very fortunate in that uh

1377

00:58:16,309 --> 00:58:13,740

Daniel I live in a one-party consent

1378

00:58:18,950 --> 00:58:16,319

State you mentioned California that's a

1379

00:58:21,290 --> 00:58:18,960

two-party consent state which means or

1380

00:58:23,089 --> 00:58:21,300

all party consent state which means in

1381

00:58:26,690 --> 00:58:23,099

some states you can't record anything

1382

00:58:30,349 --> 00:58:26,700

unless everybody in the recording is

1383

00:58:32,329 --> 00:58:30,359

notified and agrees to be recorded in

1384

00:58:35,690 --> 00:58:32,339

other states like New York and mine

1385

00:58:37,849 --> 00:58:35,700

Pennsylvania only one party to the

1386

00:58:40,910 --> 00:58:37,859

recording has to consent and when I do

1387

00:58:43,490 --> 00:58:40,920

it I'm consenting to record the call

1388

00:58:46,549 --> 00:58:43,500

and we have done we have busted a lot of

1389

00:58:50,089 --> 00:58:46,559

scammers Daniel Foster by recording them

1390

00:58:53,210 --> 00:58:50,099

and and you know do I use a little bit

1391

00:58:55,609 --> 00:58:53,220

of deception to do that sure sure I do

1392

00:58:58,130 --> 00:58:55,619

um but I think I do it ethically and I

1393

00:59:00,349 --> 00:58:58,140

you know I buddy up to them I try to

1394

00:59:01,970 --> 00:59:00,359

build a rapport with them and and put

1395

00:59:04,190 --> 00:59:01,980

them at ease and then I ask them

1396

00:59:06,049 --> 00:59:04,200

questions that they would never answer

1397

00:59:08,930 --> 00:59:06,059

if they knew they were being recorded

1398

00:59:11,329 --> 00:59:08,940

and then we broadcast some of that so

1399

00:59:12,890 --> 00:59:11,339

what's happening with O'Keefe nobody

1400

00:59:14,630 --> 00:59:12,900

really knows there's he's going to talk

1401

00:59:17,270 --> 00:59:14,640

about the list of grievances for why

1402

00:59:20,870 --> 00:59:17,280

they they didn't fire him they removed

1403

00:59:22,670 --> 00:59:20,880

him they removed his power as CEO and

1404

00:59:25,430 --> 00:59:22,680

then asked him not to contact anybody in

1405

00:59:28,789 --> 00:59:25,440

the company or their financial donors

1406

00:59:31,130 --> 00:59:28,799

and uh he came into the office to give

1407

00:59:32,809 --> 00:59:31,140

this speech and get his stuff and go uh

1408

00:59:35,450 --> 00:59:32,819

but he says he does say he's not

1409

00:59:37,849 --> 00:59:35,460

quitting and he's not retiring so I

1410

00:59:40,670 --> 00:59:37,859

think he's going to wait to see what

1411

00:59:42,650 --> 00:59:40,680

what they uh

1412

00:59:44,809 --> 00:59:42,660

what they're gonna do like he's gonna

1413

00:59:45,770 --> 00:59:44,819

make them fire him or something like

1414

00:59:50,690 --> 00:59:45,780

that

1415

00:59:53,990 --> 00:59:50,700

and board members Twitter accounts also

1416

00:59:55,970 --> 00:59:54,000

exploded like never before Pfizer even

1417

00:59:57,950 --> 00:59:55,980

put out a non-denial denial like you

1418

00:59:59,390 --> 00:59:57,960

always capture these things were they

1419

01:00:01,730 --> 00:59:59,400

basically admitted they were mutating

1420

01:00:04,069 --> 01:00:01,740

the virus albeit they buried this

1421

01:00:05,930 --> 01:00:04,079

admission in jargon

1422

01:00:07,970 --> 01:00:05,940

but it was still an admission

1423

01:00:11,030 --> 01:00:07,980

and it was extraordinary that Pfizer

1424

01:00:12,950 --> 01:00:11,040

responded to us with an admission not

1425

01:00:16,069 --> 01:00:12,960

denying that this guy was who he was

1426

01:00:19,370 --> 01:00:16,079

what an amazing turn of events

1427

01:00:22,370 --> 01:00:19,380

that is the only thing that's changed in

1428

01:00:24,650 --> 01:00:22,380

13 years of me being who I am I agree

1429

01:00:28,309 --> 01:00:24,660

with you and then suddenly

1430

01:00:31,609 --> 01:00:28,319

an unusual emergency happened just a few

1431

01:00:32,809 --> 01:00:31,619

days after that yes James they have to

1432

01:00:34,730 --> 01:00:32,819

take one more person here if you could

1433

01:00:36,410 --> 01:00:34,740

let him in

1434

01:00:39,589 --> 01:00:36,420

so suddenly

1435

01:00:45,530 --> 01:00:42,049

and I'm going to take you through this

1436

01:00:48,890 --> 01:00:45,540

yeah I agree Mr Fish I I do it some of

1437

01:00:50,510 --> 01:00:48,900

you don't know these things hello

1438

01:00:52,910 --> 01:00:50,520

we're talking about the story we broke

1439

01:00:55,250 --> 01:00:52,920

an unusual emergency happened on

1440

01:00:57,589 --> 01:00:55,260

Thursday February 2nd

1441

01:00:59,690 --> 01:00:57,599

that's a few days after the Pfizer story

1442

01:01:01,370 --> 01:00:59,700

I was informed by an officer of project

1443

01:01:03,289 --> 01:01:01,380

veritas

1444

01:01:06,650 --> 01:01:03,299

on the phone while en route to the

1445

01:01:08,750 --> 01:01:06,660

airport he would resign unless I stepped

1446

01:01:10,670 --> 01:01:08,760

down as CEO

1447

01:01:13,450 --> 01:01:10,680

we've been having a conflict of Visions

1448

01:01:15,230 --> 01:01:13,460

him and I over fundraising

1449

01:01:17,089 --> 01:01:15,240

fundraising here I guess no one from

1450

01:01:19,250 --> 01:01:17,099

fundraising is here I don't know

1451  
01:01:21,530 --> 01:01:19,260  
there were tactical disagreements about

1452  
01:01:22,549 --> 01:01:21,540  
the boldness of approaches soliciting

1453  
01:01:25,670 --> 01:01:22,559  
donations

1454  
01:01:28,730 --> 01:01:25,680  
I was told and I'm paraphrasing by

1455  
01:01:32,089 --> 01:01:28,740  
asking for X dollars right now you will

1456  
01:01:34,309 --> 01:01:32,099  
prevent 10 x dollars down the road that

1457  
01:01:37,069 --> 01:01:34,319  
advice ran contrary to everything I knew

1458  
01:01:40,609 --> 01:01:37,079  
to be true in my 13 years of fundraising

1459  
01:01:43,789 --> 01:01:40,619  
yeah I I I'm interested to see that

1460  
01:01:46,730 --> 01:01:43,799  
board members uh experience

1461  
01:01:49,010 --> 01:01:46,740  
with fundraising uh James O'Keefe has

1462  
01:01:51,109 --> 01:01:49,020  
been the one making those decisions and

1463  
01:01:52,849 --> 01:01:51,119

for 13 years he almost doubled their

1464

01:01:55,130 --> 01:01:52,859

revenue every year

1465

01:01:57,530 --> 01:01:55,140

uh well not every year but we saw the

1466

01:01:59,870 --> 01:01:57,540

chart many of the years he just about

1467

01:02:02,089 --> 01:01:59,880

doubled the amount of money that they

1468

01:02:04,190 --> 01:02:02,099

took in in sponsorships and the amount

1469

01:02:07,849 --> 01:02:04,200

of money that was donated to them

1470

01:02:09,589 --> 01:02:07,859

and isn't it interesting that the uh the

1471

01:02:11,150 --> 01:02:09,599

board member is basically telling them

1472

01:02:13,370 --> 01:02:11,160

don't ask for a certain amount of money

1473

01:02:15,950 --> 01:02:13,380

you might be able to get 10 times that

1474

01:02:18,950 --> 01:02:15,960

if you don't ask for a certain amount so

1475

01:02:20,870 --> 01:02:18,960

they're having a disagreement over you

1476

01:02:23,270 --> 01:02:20,880

know how to do the fundraising and

1477

01:02:25,490 --> 01:02:23,280

meanwhile it has been James who has been

1478

01:02:27,770 --> 01:02:25,500

in charge of almost doubling their

1479

01:02:29,210 --> 01:02:27,780

revenue for many years during the past

1480

01:02:31,609 --> 01:02:29,220

13 years

1481

01:02:33,109 --> 01:02:31,619

I learned in business if somebody's

1482

01:02:35,030 --> 01:02:33,119

really good at something

1483

01:02:36,770 --> 01:02:35,040

don't question them just let them do it

1484

01:02:38,569 --> 01:02:36,780

if they're being very successful at

1485

01:02:41,569 --> 01:02:38,579

something let them do it let them do it

1486

01:02:42,890 --> 01:02:41,579

get out of their way right

1487

01:02:43,970 --> 01:02:42,900

um but that conflict was even more

1488

01:02:45,710 --> 01:02:43,980

fundamental

1489

01:02:47,329 --> 01:02:45,720

and essentially boiled down to this and

1490

01:02:50,210 --> 01:02:47,339

my vision I'm going to paraphrase Howard

1491

01:02:53,390 --> 01:02:50,220

Rourke the architect quote I don't have

1492

01:02:55,730 --> 01:02:53,400

I don't build in order to have donors I

1493

01:02:58,010 --> 01:02:55,740

have donors in order to build

1494

01:02:59,569 --> 01:02:58,020

that's what I believed and I felt like

1495

01:03:01,609 --> 01:02:59,579

we had a conflict and it's interesting

1496

01:03:03,950 --> 01:03:01,619

that the uh that the board member he's

1497

01:03:06,589 --> 01:03:03,960

talking about threatened to quit if he

1498

01:03:09,049 --> 01:03:06,599

didn't step down as the CEO well he's

1499

01:03:11,390 --> 01:03:09,059

def he's not just a CEO he's the founder

1500

01:03:14,630 --> 01:03:11,400

you know and this really does strike me

1501  
01:03:16,970 --> 01:03:14,640  
like Steve Jobs getting fired from Apple

1502  
01:03:20,210 --> 01:03:16,980  
you know it's the same kind of a thing

1503  
01:03:21,589 --> 01:03:20,220  
like Steve Jobs built apple and they

1504  
01:03:23,690 --> 01:03:21,599  
stabbed him in the back and threw them

1505  
01:03:26,690 --> 01:03:23,700  
out right then of course he got his

1506  
01:03:28,430 --> 01:03:26,700  
revenge years later like divisions we

1507  
01:03:30,530 --> 01:03:28,440  
don't measure our success only in terms

1508  
01:03:32,329 --> 01:03:30,540  
of how much money we bring in

1509  
01:03:34,190 --> 01:03:32,339  
we measure our success in terms of our

1510  
01:03:35,750 --> 01:03:34,200  
impact remember acorn

1511  
01:03:37,670 --> 01:03:35,760  
I don't think I raised a single dollar

1512  
01:03:40,490 --> 01:03:37,680  
off that I had a stack of media coverage

1513  
01:03:43,430 --> 01:03:40,500

to the ceiling we measure our success in

1514

01:03:45,109 --> 01:03:43,440

terms of what we produce not just in

1515

01:03:46,670 --> 01:03:45,119

terms of our wallets

1516

01:03:48,770 --> 01:03:46,680

yeah that's that was a pretty

1517

01:03:50,990 --> 01:03:48,780

fundamental conflict I felt

1518

01:03:52,490 --> 01:03:51,000

the day prior right yeah I think it's

1519

01:03:54,589 --> 01:03:52,500

important if you're passionate about

1520

01:03:56,809 --> 01:03:54,599

what it is that your mission is like we

1521

01:03:58,370 --> 01:03:56,819

are we are I'm very passionate about

1522

01:04:00,950 --> 01:03:58,380

what we do here

1523

01:04:02,930 --> 01:04:00,960

you you can't go well I wasn't

1524

01:04:04,849 --> 01:04:02,940

successful because I didn't raise X

1525

01:04:05,750 --> 01:04:04,859

number of dollars this month you know to

1526

01:04:08,930 --> 01:04:05,760

be honest

1527

01:04:11,270 --> 01:04:08,940

I'm happy that we pay all of the show's

1528

01:04:13,670 --> 01:04:11,280

bills and and have a little bit of money

1529

01:04:16,309 --> 01:04:13,680

for new equipment or whatever I consider

1530

01:04:17,870 --> 01:04:16,319

that the show's a total success you know

1531

01:04:19,609 --> 01:04:17,880

formed him in front of his colleagues

1532

01:04:22,370 --> 01:04:19,619

that he if he wasn't willing to follow

1533

01:04:24,890 --> 01:04:22,380

my lead he'd be shown the door

1534

01:04:26,930 --> 01:04:24,900

I tried to deal with it privately but I

1535

01:04:29,030 --> 01:04:26,940

was unsuccessful and the disagreement

1536

01:04:31,849 --> 01:04:29,040

boiled over publicly in a staff meeting

1537

01:04:34,430 --> 01:04:31,859

the next day this individual refused to

1538

01:04:36,950 --> 01:04:34,440

resign so I fired him

1539

01:04:38,630 --> 01:04:36,960

whoa see that's what this is about this

1540

01:04:41,750 --> 01:04:38,640

is about a board member and by the way

1541

01:04:43,130 --> 01:04:41,760

that board member got rehired after they

1542

01:04:45,589 --> 01:04:43,140

did this to James

1543

01:04:47,750 --> 01:04:45,599

later that same day that's Feb Thursday

1544

01:04:50,210 --> 01:04:47,760

February 2nd a few days after the 50

1545

01:04:51,950 --> 01:04:50,220

million view advisor videos I was

1546

01:04:54,230 --> 01:04:51,960

informed by a different officer of

1547

01:04:56,089 --> 01:04:54,240

project Veritas that he would go to the

1548

01:04:58,490 --> 01:04:56,099

board in a few hours from that moment

1549

01:04:59,930 --> 01:04:58,500

and have an emergency vote to

1550

01:05:02,150 --> 01:04:59,940

restructure this company

1551  
01:05:04,130 --> 01:05:02,160  
receiving an agenda in my email while I

1552  
01:05:06,950 --> 01:05:04,140  
was sitting on an airplane tarmac with

1553  
01:05:08,510 --> 01:05:06,960  
the doors closing the the meeting was

1554  
01:05:09,950 --> 01:05:08,520  
scheduled for the moment that my plane

1555  
01:05:12,890 --> 01:05:09,960  
landed in Nashville

1556  
01:05:14,930 --> 01:05:12,900  
it became clear to me in that moment I

1557  
01:05:17,690 --> 01:05:14,940  
would be removed from my position at

1558  
01:05:20,089 --> 01:05:17,700  
project Veritas by the time I landed at

1559  
01:05:21,470 --> 01:05:20,099  
my destination that's something else and

1560  
01:05:24,230 --> 01:05:21,480  
and you know what else is something else

1561  
01:05:26,150 --> 01:05:24,240  
I wonder I I hope he gives some

1562  
01:05:29,450 --> 01:05:26,160  
interviews about all of this and names

1563  
01:05:32,030 --> 01:05:29,460

names like and talks about like how he

1564

01:05:34,730 --> 01:05:32,040

felt being stabbed in the back like this

1565

01:05:36,710 --> 01:05:34,740

because he probably was responsible for

1566

01:05:39,170 --> 01:05:36,720

some of those people being hired and

1567

01:05:41,210 --> 01:05:39,180

brought on board as high-ranking members

1568

01:05:43,069 --> 01:05:41,220

of this organization I bet you didn't

1569

01:05:44,870 --> 01:05:43,079

know that and by the way one of the

1570

01:05:47,210 --> 01:05:44,880

people who he fired or had the big

1571

01:05:50,150 --> 01:05:47,220

disagreement with was the I'm not sure

1572

01:05:52,549 --> 01:05:50,160

if he was the he was the CFO the Chief

1573

01:05:54,470 --> 01:05:52,559

Financial Officer James fired him they

1574

01:05:56,990 --> 01:05:54,480

hired him back

1575

01:05:58,670 --> 01:05:57,000

I have a copy of the emergency meeting

1576

01:06:00,109 --> 01:05:58,680

here for you guys to take a look at it's

1577

01:06:02,030 --> 01:06:00,119

it's in writing you could read it you

1578

01:06:03,410 --> 01:06:02,040

don't have to be there you can read the

1579

01:06:06,770 --> 01:06:03,420

minutes they're official board minutes

1580

01:06:09,349 --> 01:06:08,569

my first question on the phone to this

1581

01:06:11,210 --> 01:06:09,359

guy

1582

01:06:13,609 --> 01:06:11,220

my colleague

1583

01:06:15,289 --> 01:06:13,619

as I was staring at this agenda when the

1584

01:06:18,710 --> 01:06:15,299

stewardess was asking me to get off the

1585

01:06:20,809 --> 01:06:18,720

phone was quote what are we going to

1586

01:06:22,010 --> 01:06:20,819

tell our supporters if I'm removed from

1587

01:06:23,450 --> 01:06:22,020

my position

1588

01:06:24,890 --> 01:06:23,460

I think that's the first question I

1589

01:06:26,750 --> 01:06:24,900

haven't had 100 questions but that was

1590

01:06:29,089 --> 01:06:26,760

the first one yeah and by the way I've

1591

01:06:32,029 --> 01:06:29,099

seen literally hundreds of tweets on

1592

01:06:34,549 --> 01:06:32,039

Twitter of people saying when I donate

1593

01:06:35,990 --> 01:06:34,559

it to project Veritas I was donating to

1594

01:06:38,150 --> 01:06:36,000

James O'Keefe

1595

01:06:40,130 --> 01:06:38,160

and I want my money back they're going

1596

01:06:41,809 --> 01:06:40,140

to have a real problem here my colleague

1597

01:06:43,970 --> 01:06:41,819

who is an officer of project Veritas

1598

01:06:48,109 --> 01:06:43,980

responded by saying our supporters

1599

01:06:52,910 --> 01:06:50,390

so they were going to keep his ousting

1600

01:06:55,730 --> 01:06:52,920

from the people donating the money

1601  
01:06:57,289 --> 01:06:55,740  
that's slimy and that's corrupt and

1602  
01:07:00,109 --> 01:06:57,299  
Shady sounds like something you would

1603  
01:07:01,910 --> 01:07:00,119  
get in the clear mccaskill campaign it

1604  
01:07:04,549 --> 01:07:01,920  
sounds like something you'd it sounds

1605  
01:07:06,529 --> 01:07:04,559  
like something you would expose I was so

1606  
01:07:08,829 --> 01:07:06,539  
shocked by this and again the stewardess

1607  
01:07:11,089 --> 01:07:08,839  
was asking me

1608  
01:07:12,529 --> 01:07:11,099  
I guess you could say that I was in a

1609  
01:07:14,089 --> 01:07:12,539  
state of complete shock for those that

1610  
01:07:16,250 --> 01:07:14,099  
are a little ignorant of corporate

1611  
01:07:18,529 --> 01:07:16,260  
structure or whatever the two most

1612  
01:07:22,309 --> 01:07:18,539  
powerful people in an organization like

1613  
01:07:25,309 --> 01:07:22,319

this or any business really is the CEO

1614

01:07:27,289 --> 01:07:25,319

and the CFO the CFO is the Chief

1615

01:07:29,510 --> 01:07:27,299

Financial Officer he's the one who

1616

01:07:30,770 --> 01:07:29,520

controls all of the money and oversees

1617

01:07:33,950 --> 01:07:30,780

all of the money

1618

01:07:36,170 --> 01:07:33,960

so in my experience in business having

1619

01:07:39,230 --> 01:07:36,180

worked for many different Fortune 500

1620

01:07:41,089 --> 01:07:39,240

well not many but a few Fortune 500 big

1621

01:07:43,430 --> 01:07:41,099

corporations the two most powerful

1622

01:07:48,410 --> 01:07:43,440

people in those organizations

1623

01:07:50,990 --> 01:07:48,420

were the CEO and the CFO the Chief

1624

01:07:52,309 --> 01:07:51,000

Financial Officer and since I worked in

1625

01:07:55,990 --> 01:07:52,319

finance

1626

01:08:00,170 --> 01:07:56,000

um I kind of oh I've worked for several

1627

01:08:02,750 --> 01:08:00,180

CFOs and controllers uh so it'd be the

1628

01:08:05,510 --> 01:08:02,760

controller was right under him usually I

1629

01:08:09,289 --> 01:08:05,520

worked for the controller one step below

1630

01:08:13,130 --> 01:08:09,299

who's one step below the CFO but

1631

01:08:14,990 --> 01:08:13,140

um I from what I saw the CFOs got I

1632

01:08:17,030 --> 01:08:15,000

think they might have more power than

1633

01:08:19,130 --> 01:08:17,040

the CEO because they're the one holding

1634

01:08:20,990 --> 01:08:19,140

all the purse strings and if somebody

1635

01:08:23,269 --> 01:08:21,000

wants to spend money on something that

1636

01:08:24,890 --> 01:08:23,279

he doesn't agree with he can stamp them

1637

01:08:28,370 --> 01:08:24,900

out or get rid of them if it's in the

1638

01:08:31,729 --> 01:08:28,380

best fight he's his job a cfo's job is

1639

01:08:32,689 --> 01:08:31,739

to you know be the controller of the

1640

01:08:35,209 --> 01:08:32,699

money

1641

01:08:37,550 --> 01:08:35,219

and to always do what's in the best

1642

01:08:39,590 --> 01:08:37,560

financial interests of the company and

1643

01:08:42,110 --> 01:08:39,600

shareholders and that's where it gets

1644

01:08:44,450 --> 01:08:42,120

dicey you know

1645

01:08:46,370 --> 01:08:44,460

how would our supporters not be informed

1646

01:08:49,070 --> 01:08:46,380

of such an enormous thing

1647

01:08:50,329 --> 01:08:49,080

it was a lapse and judgment so severe

1648

01:08:52,249 --> 01:08:50,339

that it was itself

1649

01:08:54,470 --> 01:08:52,259

a fireable offense

1650

01:08:57,349 --> 01:08:54,480

to make a statement like that

1651  
01:09:00,070 --> 01:08:57,359  
it was a lapse in judgment so severe it

1652  
01:09:02,990 --> 01:09:00,080  
was it was impossible to hide my removal

1653  
01:09:05,090 --> 01:09:03,000  
to anybody

1654  
01:09:07,249 --> 01:09:05,100  
as the CEO and chief fundraiser I have

1655  
01:09:10,430 --> 01:09:07,259  
to explain the context of my role for

1656  
01:09:13,309 --> 01:09:10,440  
thousands of people my pleasure 300 days

1657  
01:09:15,769 --> 01:09:13,319  
a year on the road while soliciting them

1658  
01:09:16,809 --> 01:09:15,779  
for funds like an executive officer he

1659  
01:09:24,530 --> 01:09:16,819  
is

1660  
01:09:27,590 --> 01:09:24,540  
the head of the board and the head of

1661  
01:09:31,550 --> 01:09:27,600  
the entire company or Organization for

1662  
01:09:34,370 --> 01:09:31,560  
example I'm the CEO of my company even

1663  
01:09:37,669 --> 01:09:34,380

though my company is tiny but I'm still

1664

01:09:39,709 --> 01:09:37,679

the CEO on paper tasty crayon I'm the

1665

01:09:42,349 --> 01:09:39,719

Chief Executive Officer of a technology

1666

01:09:43,970 --> 01:09:42,359

company and Media company that produces

1667

01:09:45,229 --> 01:09:43,980

this content that you're watching right

1668

01:09:49,010 --> 01:09:45,239

now

1669

01:09:50,809 --> 01:09:49,020

um I don't have a CFO uh but yeah it is

1670

01:09:54,169 --> 01:09:50,819

usually the boss the boss of the whole

1671

01:09:58,490 --> 01:09:54,179

company and very often the founder is

1672

01:10:00,890 --> 01:09:58,500

also by de facto becomes the chief

1673

01:10:02,930 --> 01:10:00,900

executive officer and in my experience

1674

01:10:04,250 --> 01:10:02,940

look what happens when people step down

1675

01:10:07,130 --> 01:10:04,260

from that role and give it to somebody

1676

01:10:08,450 --> 01:10:07,140

else the famous the most famous case of

1677

01:10:14,930 --> 01:10:08,460

that is

1678

01:10:17,570 --> 01:10:14,940

Steve Jobs famously uh hired a CEO who

1679

01:10:19,010 --> 01:10:17,580

was the former CEO of I think Coke or

1680

01:10:20,450 --> 01:10:19,020

something like that and he said do you

1681

01:10:21,649 --> 01:10:20,460

want to sell sugar water for the rest of

1682

01:10:23,870 --> 01:10:21,659

your life or do you want to change the

1683

01:10:26,209 --> 01:10:23,880

world come with me and he hired the guy

1684

01:10:27,649 --> 01:10:26,219

who would eventually fire him that's

1685

01:10:29,149 --> 01:10:27,659

pretty interesting so you got to be very

1686

01:10:32,390 --> 01:10:29,159

careful if you're the founder of an

1687

01:10:34,669 --> 01:10:32,400

organization and I think Mr O'Keefe here

1688

01:10:37,669 --> 01:10:34,679

is probably rethinking some of his

1689

01:10:39,050 --> 01:10:37,679

structure because he had a role in

1690

01:10:41,689 --> 01:10:39,060

designing the structure of the

1691

01:10:43,810 --> 01:10:41,699

organization and how power plays out and

1692

01:10:46,130 --> 01:10:43,820

who can make decisions and he's probably

1693

01:10:48,169 --> 01:10:46,140

regretting some of those decisions now

1694

01:10:50,570 --> 01:10:48,179

we have our supporters because you know

1695

01:10:53,090 --> 01:10:50,580

I'm sure if he had if he had it all to

1696

01:10:55,970 --> 01:10:53,100

do over again he would remove these

1697

01:10:58,910 --> 01:10:55,980

people's ability to castrate him or take

1698

01:11:00,590 --> 01:10:58,920

away his power or take away his role as

1699

01:11:02,630 --> 01:11:00,600

the leader of the organization donors

1700

01:11:04,250 --> 01:11:02,640

would not like that change yeah and so

1701

01:11:06,590 --> 01:11:04,260

what he's talking about is that they

1702

01:11:08,510 --> 01:11:06,600

wanted to not tell the people giving

1703

01:11:10,370 --> 01:11:08,520

everybody giving this ordinance

1704

01:11:12,590 --> 01:11:10,380

organization money that they were

1705

01:11:14,570 --> 01:11:12,600

removing the person that most people are

1706

01:11:18,649 --> 01:11:14,580

donating to the face of the project

1707

01:11:20,149 --> 01:11:18,659

Veritas and then the worldwide leader of

1708

01:11:21,950 --> 01:11:20,159

that organization they were just going

1709

01:11:25,310 --> 01:11:21,960

to not tell the donors

1710

01:11:27,470 --> 01:11:25,320

because that might affect their uh you

1711

01:11:28,850 --> 01:11:27,480

know Financial Outlook if people knew

1712

01:11:30,830 --> 01:11:28,860

that they were removing him people would

1713

01:11:32,330 --> 01:11:30,840

stop donating and I'm sure most people

1714

01:11:34,490 --> 01:11:32,340

have stopped donating

1715

01:11:36,890 --> 01:11:34,500

if I was removed from the chief decision

1716

01:11:38,810 --> 01:11:36,900

maker at the organization I founded

1717

01:11:40,729 --> 01:11:38,820

I share who we are our vision our

1718

01:11:42,950 --> 01:11:40,739

structure our strategy with everybody in

1719

01:11:44,570 --> 01:11:42,960

fact hiding something so fundamental

1720

01:11:46,669 --> 01:11:44,580

from people is something that we stand

1721

01:11:49,669 --> 01:11:46,679

against in principle particularly with

1722

01:11:51,649 --> 01:11:49,679

the amount of scrutiny that we're under

1723

01:11:53,630 --> 01:11:51,659

the door is closed the plane took off

1724

01:11:55,310 --> 01:11:53,640

but somehow

1725

01:11:56,689 --> 01:11:55,320

over the next few hours I was able to

1726

01:11:58,189 --> 01:11:56,699

convince the board to push this

1727

01:12:01,070 --> 01:11:58,199

emergency meeting to that Monday

1728

01:12:02,570 --> 01:12:01,080

February the 6th yeah at least let me

1729

01:12:03,590 --> 01:12:02,580

attend the meeting where you're going to

1730

01:12:06,229 --> 01:12:03,600

fire me

1731

01:12:08,270 --> 01:12:06,239

I you know after all I'm the one who's

1732

01:12:10,669 --> 01:12:08,280

everybody's donating to and found at

1733

01:12:15,130 --> 01:12:10,679

this organization the very next day and

1734

01:12:21,410 --> 01:12:18,709

so fasten your seat belts

1735

01:12:24,350 --> 01:12:21,420

the very next day on Friday this is now

1736

01:12:27,410 --> 01:12:24,360

Friday February 3rd a board member

1737

01:12:29,510 --> 01:12:27,420

reached out to one of our journalists

1738

01:12:31,669 --> 01:12:29,520

and stated quote

1739

01:12:33,470 --> 01:12:31,679

you get a raise if there is a

1740

01:12:35,149 --> 01:12:33,480

restructure without James O'Keefe at

1741

01:12:37,790 --> 01:12:35,159

project Veritas

1742

01:12:41,209 --> 01:12:37,800

I have a copy of the text message

1743

01:12:45,410 --> 01:12:43,070

wow I've redacted the name of the

1744

01:12:46,729 --> 01:12:45,420

journalist that's something else so the

1745

01:12:48,709 --> 01:12:46,739

people who are trying to get rid of

1746

01:12:50,390 --> 01:12:48,719

James are going around telling people if

1747

01:12:53,689 --> 01:12:50,400

you vote with us you're going to get a

1748

01:12:55,850 --> 01:12:53,699

raise so they're bribing people to get

1749

01:12:58,310 --> 01:12:55,860

rid of the CEO and founder of the

1750

01:13:03,890 --> 01:12:58,320

organization I would consider that a

1751

01:13:08,149 --> 01:13:06,770

the board member deleted the message but

1752

01:13:10,970 --> 01:13:08,159

not before our journalist took

1753

01:13:10,980 --> 01:13:14,450

good job journalists

1754

01:13:19,490 --> 01:13:17,570

on Sunday February 5th now that's Sunday

1755

01:13:22,010 --> 01:13:19,500

two days after the Friday

1756

01:13:24,229 --> 01:13:22,020

a board member requested my presence at

1757

01:13:27,050 --> 01:13:24,239

his home oh that's great come to my

1758

01:13:29,149 --> 01:13:27,060

house let's have a meeting

1759

01:13:32,630 --> 01:13:29,159

he informed me quote

1760

01:13:34,970 --> 01:13:32,640

you had nothing to do James with this

1761

01:13:38,270 --> 01:13:34,980

Pfizer story unquote

1762

01:13:40,430 --> 01:13:38,280

perplexed by this I took out my iPad and

1763

01:13:42,050 --> 01:13:40,440

showed him a video of myself confronting

1764

01:13:44,090 --> 01:13:42,060

the Pfizer executive which had 11

1765

01:13:45,410 --> 01:13:44,100

million views on YouTube yeah he

1766

01:13:47,510 --> 01:13:45,420

responds

1767

01:13:50,149 --> 01:13:47,520

but that was after the undercover video

1768

01:13:52,610 --> 01:13:50,159

had already been done unquote

1769

01:13:54,050 --> 01:13:52,620

I pointed out that the brave journalist

1770

01:13:56,030 --> 01:13:54,060

and many of you know who this person is

1771

01:13:57,410 --> 01:13:56,040

I'm not going to name anyone who

1772

01:13:59,630 --> 01:13:57,420

recorded the interaction with someone

1773

01:14:03,110 --> 01:13:59,640

that I had to sit down over a year prior

1774

01:14:05,570 --> 01:14:03,120

remember over dinner for hours

1775

01:14:07,970 --> 01:14:05,580

talking off the proverbial ledge

1776

01:14:10,910 --> 01:14:07,980

insisting he take the long arduous road

1777

01:14:13,310 --> 01:14:10,920

to get the story about Pfizer and indeed

1778

01:14:16,729 --> 01:14:13,320

he did now that's an interesting thing

1779

01:14:18,890 --> 01:14:16,739

from a Content Creator's perspective so

1780

01:14:20,990 --> 01:14:18,900

in order to get that story they were

1781

01:14:23,689 --> 01:14:21,000

planning it and working on it a year

1782

01:14:25,910 --> 01:14:23,699

before the story broke

1783

01:14:29,290 --> 01:14:25,920

um you know and I don't have any long

1784

01:14:31,490 --> 01:14:29,300

games that long but I will say this

1785

01:14:34,490 --> 01:14:31,500

sometimes when we do one of those

1786

01:14:36,830 --> 01:14:34,500

investigative stories I I've been at it

1787

01:14:38,450 --> 01:14:36,840

for months before I broadcast it you

1788

01:14:40,490 --> 01:14:38,460

know it takes a tremendous amount of

1789

01:14:43,610 --> 01:14:40,500

planning time investigatory work

1790

01:14:46,250 --> 01:14:43,620

research background planning it's very

1791

01:14:47,930 --> 01:14:46,260

difficult and uh that's interesting so

1792

01:14:50,810 --> 01:14:47,940

they were planning and working on that

1793

01:14:53,390 --> 01:14:50,820

Pfizer story for a year before before it

1794

01:14:56,689 --> 01:14:53,400

was broadcaster before they you know got

1795

01:14:59,270 --> 01:14:56,699

the goods and and and broadcasted the

1796

01:15:00,590 --> 01:14:59,280

story The Board member responding to me

1797

01:15:02,870 --> 01:15:00,600

saying that

1798

01:15:04,669 --> 01:15:02,880

said he did not know that

1799

01:15:07,790 --> 01:15:04,679

and admitted that another board member

1800

01:15:09,709 --> 01:15:07,800

was persuading him to the contrary yep

1801  
01:15:11,450 --> 01:15:09,719  
damage control tactics in the meeting

1802  
01:15:13,490 --> 01:15:11,460  
that's now the we're fast forwarding to

1803  
01:15:15,229 --> 01:15:13,500  
Monday two weeks ago that's a lot that's

1804  
01:15:17,750 --> 01:15:15,239  
on the sixth I offered an apology letter

1805  
01:15:19,850 --> 01:15:17,760  
to the board for my tone of voice in the

1806  
01:15:21,110 --> 01:15:19,860  
office at the leadership meeting the

1807  
01:15:23,350 --> 01:15:21,120  
week before

1808  
01:15:25,729 --> 01:15:23,360  
that I intended to also share that

1809  
01:15:26,930 --> 01:15:25,739  
apology for my tone of voice with our

1810  
01:15:29,030 --> 01:15:26,940  
staff

1811  
01:15:30,229 --> 01:15:29,040  
but the board refused to accept my

1812  
01:15:33,590 --> 01:15:30,239  
apology

1813  
01:15:35,570 --> 01:15:33,600

nor believed that it was sincere they

1814

01:15:37,310 --> 01:15:35,580

also did not support my sending it to

1815

01:15:39,110 --> 01:15:37,320

the staff

1816

01:15:42,410 --> 01:15:39,120

I imagine many of you didn't even know

1817

01:15:44,810 --> 01:15:42,420

that I drafted an apology

1818

01:15:46,970 --> 01:15:44,820

then I was subject to a six and a half

1819

01:15:50,270 --> 01:15:46,980

hour listing of grievances

1820

01:15:52,850 --> 01:15:50,280

which included taking black cars to

1821

01:15:55,910 --> 01:15:54,470

I don't know the significance of the

1822

01:15:58,130 --> 01:15:55,920

color of the vehicle

1823

01:16:00,590 --> 01:15:58,140

and taking a few Charter Jets over the

1824

01:16:01,430 --> 01:16:00,600

years to pack multiple PV meetings in a

1825

01:16:02,990 --> 01:16:01,440

day

1826

01:16:04,370 --> 01:16:03,000

one of those Jets I think we had a

1827

01:16:05,890 --> 01:16:04,380

meeting in New York Wisconsin and

1828

01:16:09,830 --> 01:16:05,900

California in the same day and it

1829

01:16:12,770 --> 01:16:09,840

Bennett raised two million dollars

1830

01:16:14,030 --> 01:16:12,780

but the revenue part was omitted yeah

1831

01:16:15,950 --> 01:16:14,040

that's interesting

1832

01:16:19,010 --> 01:16:15,960

there was also some truth so he he

1833

01:16:22,490 --> 01:16:19,020

they're accusing him of oh he he wasted

1834

01:16:24,950 --> 01:16:22,500

money on a chartering a private jet but

1835

01:16:27,110 --> 01:16:24,960

if if you Charter a private jet for 25

1836

01:16:29,810 --> 01:16:27,120

grand for the day but you raised two

1837

01:16:31,550 --> 01:16:29,820

million dollars for the organization I

1838

01:16:33,050 --> 01:16:31,560

would say that that is money well spent

1839

01:16:35,390 --> 01:16:33,060

and

1840

01:16:38,570 --> 01:16:35,400

anybody would agree with me anybody with

1841

01:16:40,729 --> 01:16:38,580

a brain right sometimes you really do

1842

01:16:42,410 --> 01:16:40,739

have to spend money to make money and if

1843

01:16:44,410 --> 01:16:42,420

he had to do those meetings all in one

1844

01:16:47,090 --> 01:16:44,420

day or whatever to get that donor money

1845

01:16:50,990 --> 01:16:47,100

I would say that was money well spent

1846

01:16:52,790 --> 01:16:51,000

it's it it looked to me with this list

1847

01:16:54,830 --> 01:16:52,800

of grievances like they were just cherry

1848

01:16:57,169 --> 01:16:54,840

picking anything they could to make him

1849

01:16:59,570 --> 01:16:57,179

look like a bad person or a bad leader

1850

01:17:01,610 --> 01:16:59,580

or fiscally irresponsible

1851

01:17:04,430 --> 01:17:01,620

yeah I don't know truly bizarre

1852

01:17:07,990 --> 01:17:04,440

grievances including my failure to

1853

01:17:12,709 --> 01:17:10,790

and an allegation that I stole a

1854

01:17:15,950 --> 01:17:12,719

pregnant woman sandwich

1855

01:17:19,850 --> 01:17:17,689

there were also discussions from a few

1856

01:17:21,530 --> 01:17:19,860

staffers with donors in the boardroom

1857

01:17:24,770 --> 01:17:21,540

donors were listening to some of this

1858

01:17:28,490 --> 01:17:24,780

this is how ridiculous it got

1859

01:17:31,130 --> 01:17:28,500

they accused him of stealing or taking a

1860

01:17:33,669 --> 01:17:31,140

sandwich off of a pregnant woman

1861

01:17:36,950 --> 01:17:33,679

and you know look

1862

01:17:38,270 --> 01:17:36,960

no matter if you hate this guy do you

1863

01:17:40,130 --> 01:17:38,280

really think that he's going to just

1864

01:17:43,370 --> 01:17:40,140

walk up to a pregnant woman and steal

1865

01:17:46,430 --> 01:17:43,380

her sandwich like this is so ridiculous

1866

01:17:48,290 --> 01:17:46,440

he stole a sandwich from a pregnant

1867

01:17:51,290 --> 01:17:48,300

woman

1868

01:17:52,669 --> 01:17:51,300

they are we're looking for reasons to

1869

01:17:54,950 --> 01:17:52,679

vilify him

1870

01:17:56,870 --> 01:17:54,960

to make him look like a bad person a bad

1871

01:17:59,270 --> 01:17:56,880

leader or whatever

1872

01:18:01,370 --> 01:17:59,280

I think this is all about greed they all

1873

01:18:03,189 --> 01:18:01,380

want to get into that money and he was

1874

01:18:06,590 --> 01:18:03,199

not going to let them waste money on

1875

01:18:07,970 --> 01:18:06,600

anything other than his mission and some

1876

01:18:10,610 --> 01:18:07,980

of these were sent directly to donors

1877

01:18:12,890 --> 01:18:10,620

without my consent donors who have no

1878

01:18:15,350 --> 01:18:12,900

knowledge of my personal life and have

1879

01:18:17,750 --> 01:18:15,360

no business asking questions about my

1880

01:18:19,910 --> 01:18:17,760

personal life about girls I've dated in

1881

01:18:22,189 --> 01:18:19,920

the past

1882

01:18:24,169 --> 01:18:22,199

a fundraising colleague

1883

01:18:25,610 --> 01:18:24,179

relayed and again this is going to start

1884

01:18:27,649 --> 01:18:25,620

getting really

1885

01:18:29,149 --> 01:18:27,659

strange but I'm

1886

01:18:30,950 --> 01:18:29,159

this this board meeting was video

1887

01:18:33,169 --> 01:18:30,960

recorded

1888

01:18:35,090 --> 01:18:33,179

we'll get to that in a minute

1889

01:18:37,790 --> 01:18:35,100

a fundraising staff are relayed quote

1890

01:18:40,550 --> 01:18:37,800

concerns about my behaviors regarding

1891

01:18:43,990 --> 01:18:40,560

videos where I quote literally chased a

1892

01:18:50,270 --> 01:18:47,570

by acclimation from all of you in 2022

1893

01:18:52,010 --> 01:18:50,280

that video about the Twitter Chase was

1894

01:18:53,689 --> 01:18:52,020

one of the most successful

1895

01:18:56,830 --> 01:18:53,699

videos

1896

01:19:00,350 --> 01:18:56,840

but yet your colleagues in a board room

1897

01:19:02,209 --> 01:19:00,360

for expressing concerns about it somehow

1898

01:19:04,370 --> 01:19:02,219

every board member previously

1899

01:19:06,890 --> 01:19:04,380

communicated their love of that video

1900

01:19:09,169 --> 01:19:06,900

right none pushed back in that moment

1901

01:19:11,209 --> 01:19:09,179

when the staff were criticized it

1902

01:19:13,970 --> 01:19:11,219

why

1903

01:19:15,770 --> 01:19:13,980

I re the attacks were so severe against

1904

01:19:17,570 --> 01:19:15,780

me personally in that boardroom and

1905

01:19:19,550 --> 01:19:17,580

again this is all video recorded and I

1906

01:19:21,590 --> 01:19:19,560

suggest that you ask for that I will not

1907

01:19:24,169 --> 01:19:21,600

provide that to you

1908

01:19:26,330 --> 01:19:24,179

this the attacks were so severe thank

1909

01:19:28,610 --> 01:19:26,340

you Julia that one board member asked

1910

01:19:29,870 --> 01:19:28,620

quote is there anything James O'Keefe is

1911

01:19:32,030 --> 01:19:29,880

good at

1912

01:19:34,490 --> 01:19:32,040

oh

1913

01:19:36,169 --> 01:19:34,500

that's what your board member said

1914

01:19:37,669 --> 01:19:36,179

oh and by the way this meeting was video

1915

01:19:40,010 --> 01:19:37,679

recorded I'm going to keep saying that

1916

01:19:41,390 --> 01:19:40,020

you may want to ask existing board

1917

01:19:43,850 --> 01:19:41,400

members if they want to share that

1918

01:19:45,709 --> 01:19:43,860

entire video with you I suggest you

1919

01:19:48,890 --> 01:19:45,719

request the entire

1920

01:19:50,930 --> 01:19:48,900

seven hour or so video I wonder if the

1921

01:19:53,149 --> 01:19:50,940

board members are standing off to his

1922

01:19:54,649 --> 01:19:53,159

right and he is like really trolling

1923

01:19:56,209 --> 01:19:54,659

them and they're standing off in the

1924

01:19:59,390 --> 01:19:56,219

corner while he's given this speech

1925

01:20:01,370 --> 01:19:59,400

that's interesting though that meeting

1926

01:20:03,290 --> 01:20:01,380

where they were berating him and talking

1927

01:20:05,930 --> 01:20:03,300

about his personal life and all of his

1928

01:20:07,729 --> 01:20:05,940

sins for the past 13 years was recorded

1929

01:20:10,070 --> 01:20:07,739

that's going to leak to see for yourself

1930

01:20:12,410 --> 01:20:10,080

what actually happened you don't have to

1931

01:20:15,530 --> 01:20:12,420

have been there you simply need to watch

1932

01:20:18,410 --> 01:20:15,540

the video and hear all of the testimony

1933

01:20:20,990 --> 01:20:18,420

after the six hours I was asked what I

1934

01:20:23,209 --> 01:20:21,000

had to say for myself

1935

01:20:25,910 --> 01:20:23,219

they could have been I was given about

1936

01:20:27,350 --> 01:20:25,920

10 seconds to respond

1937

01:20:28,850 --> 01:20:27,360

and then I was dismissed wouldn't

1938

01:20:30,590 --> 01:20:28,860

surprise me but I didn't see any

1939

01:20:32,330 --> 01:20:30,600

evidence of that to be honest girl next

1940

01:20:34,910 --> 01:20:32,340

door then and I'm reading from board

1941

01:20:36,649 --> 01:20:34,920

minutes drafted by lawyers who are

1942

01:20:38,870 --> 01:20:36,659

taking a record of what the board member

1943

01:20:41,090 --> 01:20:38,880

said and did a vote was called to strip

1944

01:20:42,729 --> 01:20:41,100

me of all of my authority and decision

1945

01:20:45,530 --> 01:20:42,739

making at this organization

1946

01:20:46,250 --> 01:20:45,540

thanks for being a member that's 180

1947

01:20:48,169 --> 01:20:46,260

days

1948

01:20:50,330 --> 01:20:48,179

again it's in the board minutes you'll

1949

01:20:52,729 --> 01:20:50,340

have a copy of it it says quote the

1950

01:20:55,610 --> 01:20:52,739

CEO's ability to make these decisions

1951

01:20:57,169 --> 01:20:55,620

suspended for 180 days with such power

1952

01:20:59,090 --> 01:20:57,179

transferred to the executive director

1953

01:21:01,070 --> 01:20:59,100

the executive director reports to the

1954

01:21:03,770 --> 01:21:01,080

board the CEO is placed on leave for two

1955

01:21:06,709 --> 01:21:03,780

weeks and the CEO's access to donors is

1956

01:21:11,209 --> 01:21:06,719

restricted so I can't talk to donors I

1957

01:21:16,790 --> 01:21:14,570

see and they essentially replaced him

1958

01:21:19,370 --> 01:21:16,800

as the person who runs the organization

1959

01:21:22,390 --> 01:21:19,380

with the director who was probably just

1960

01:21:25,790 --> 01:21:22,400

under him like a second in charge person

1961

01:21:26,990 --> 01:21:25,800

CEO is placed oh he got placed on paid

1962

01:21:33,169 --> 01:21:27,000

leave

1963

01:21:35,030 --> 01:21:33,179

correction

1964

01:21:38,330 --> 01:21:35,040

okay

1965

01:21:40,490 --> 01:21:38,340

my first question before I was dismissed

1966

01:21:42,229 --> 01:21:40,500

I asked how the remaining team will

1967

01:21:43,610 --> 01:21:42,239

manage the company and what the plan was

1968

01:21:45,050 --> 01:21:43,620

that's something you you had essentially

1969

01:21:47,149 --> 01:21:45,060

what's the plan

1970

01:21:49,910 --> 01:21:47,159

but they didn't provide one

1971

01:21:50,930 --> 01:21:49,920

it was clear they didn't actually have

1972

01:21:53,209 --> 01:21:50,940

one

1973

01:21:55,790 --> 01:21:53,219

yeah they do have a plan they just want

1974

01:21:58,310 --> 01:21:55,800

to get rid of him apparently

1975

01:22:02,450 --> 01:21:58,320

and then I was dismissed

1976

01:22:04,430 --> 01:22:02,460

so I went off the grid as requested

1977

01:22:05,689 --> 01:22:04,440

went hiking with Kennedy in the

1978

01:22:07,729 --> 01:22:05,699

mountains

1979

01:22:09,470 --> 01:22:07,739

within a few days of going off the grid

1980

01:22:11,090 --> 01:22:09,480

I started receiving missed calls and

1981

01:22:13,970 --> 01:22:11,100

texts from the same board members and

1982

01:22:15,890 --> 01:22:13,980

officers who demanded I'd be gone

1983

01:22:18,770 --> 01:22:15,900

they informed the staff they're waiting

1984

01:22:22,250 --> 01:22:18,780

to hear from me I found that odd there

1985

01:22:26,510 --> 01:22:22,260

was a corporate resolution demanding

1986

01:22:27,590 --> 01:22:26,520

that I be gone for two weeks I was a

1987

01:22:30,590 --> 01:22:27,600

little worried about violating the

1988

01:22:32,930 --> 01:22:30,600

corporate resolution wouldn't you

1989

01:22:34,850 --> 01:22:32,940

yeah they wanted him gone and then once

1990

01:22:37,250 --> 01:22:34,860

they got him gone and the story of him

1991

01:22:38,990 --> 01:22:37,260

being asked it leaked suddenly they

1992

01:22:41,689 --> 01:22:39,000

wanted him back to talk to the staff

1993

01:22:44,390 --> 01:22:41,699

members that's slimy this was while I

1994

01:22:47,390 --> 01:22:44,400

was commanded by emotion of a board to

1995

01:22:48,229 --> 01:22:47,400

be literally gone unpaid leave for two

1996

01:22:50,689 --> 01:22:48,239

weeks

1997

01:22:53,270 --> 01:22:50,699

and then an officer at project Veritas

1998

01:22:55,070 --> 01:22:53,280

took a screenshot of my red receipts of

1999

01:22:58,010 --> 01:22:55,080

text messages and distributed them to

2000

01:23:00,470 --> 01:22:58,020

you saying quote you owe your team a

2001  
01:23:02,750 --> 01:23:00,480  
response please allow communication

2002  
01:23:06,050 --> 01:23:02,760  
this was during the time

2003  
01:23:07,250 --> 01:23:06,060  
when I was required by the board to be

2004  
01:23:10,130 --> 01:23:07,260  
gone

2005  
01:23:13,850 --> 01:23:12,110  
it's going to get stranger

2006  
01:23:16,430 --> 01:23:13,860  
then and again I'm going to give you

2007  
01:23:19,630 --> 01:23:16,440  
copies of all this then

2008  
01:23:22,250 --> 01:23:19,640  
on February 10th yeah

2009  
01:23:24,229 --> 01:23:22,260  
another board meeting occurred

2010  
01:23:26,030 --> 01:23:24,239  
again I'm gone

2011  
01:23:28,070 --> 01:23:26,040  
with the meetings minutes reflecting

2012  
01:23:30,410 --> 01:23:28,080  
that they had indefinitely suspended me

2013  
01:23:32,450 --> 01:23:30,420

from the board by this time they had

2014

01:23:34,310 --> 01:23:32,460

stripped me of all of my authority as

2015

01:23:36,229 --> 01:23:34,320

CEO

2016

01:23:37,729 --> 01:23:36,239

during the time I was on leave they

2017

01:23:39,890 --> 01:23:37,739

kicked me off the board

2018

01:23:41,689 --> 01:23:39,900

so I can't be a CEO if I have no

2019

01:23:44,270 --> 01:23:41,699

Authority I can't make any decisions I'm

2020

01:23:46,729 --> 01:23:44,280

not allowed to access any donor names

2021

01:23:48,830 --> 01:23:46,739

yeah I would agree that they they

2022

01:23:50,630 --> 01:23:48,840

stripped him of all power and

2023

01:23:53,149 --> 01:23:50,640

responsibility so what is he supposed to

2024

01:23:55,430 --> 01:23:53,159

he's not the CEO he's not able to make

2025

01:23:57,169 --> 01:23:55,440

any decisions he took his corporate

2026

01:23:59,270 --> 01:23:57,179

credit card they won't let him talk to

2027

01:24:02,450 --> 01:23:59,280

the donors I wasn't even sure what my

2028

01:24:07,870 --> 01:24:02,460

job was or if I even had a job

2029

01:24:16,310 --> 01:24:12,410

it says that I no longer have a paycheck

2030

01:24:19,729 --> 01:24:16,320

and I'm indefinitely suspended from this

2031

01:24:24,890 --> 01:24:22,610

five days later after that on February

2032

01:24:27,770 --> 01:24:24,900

15th a statement was put out

2033

01:24:29,930 --> 01:24:27,780

by this organization yeah so they they

2034

01:24:32,030 --> 01:24:29,940

gave them a two-week suspension with pay

2035

01:24:34,910 --> 01:24:32,040

and then they suspended him indefinitely

2036

01:24:36,410 --> 01:24:34,920

without pay so they took his his

2037

01:24:38,870 --> 01:24:36,420

paycheck from him

2038

01:24:40,550 --> 01:24:38,880

and they took all responsibility away

2039

01:24:43,070 --> 01:24:40,560

from him so I agree with him then what's

2040

01:24:44,870 --> 01:24:43,080

my job you're not firing me but I have

2041

01:24:46,970 --> 01:24:44,880

no responsibilities and I have no

2042

01:24:48,590 --> 01:24:46,980

paycheck

2043

01:24:50,870 --> 01:24:48,600

by this organization's executive

2044

01:24:53,390 --> 01:24:50,880

director saying quote James has not been

2045

01:24:54,950 --> 01:24:53,400

removed from Project Veritas

2046

01:24:56,209 --> 01:24:54,960

five days after they removed me from

2047

01:24:58,310 --> 01:24:56,219

Project veritas

2048

01:24:59,990 --> 01:24:58,320

so they lied to the staff and they lied

2049

01:25:01,550 --> 01:25:00,000

to the media

2050

01:25:04,490 --> 01:25:01,560

he's not been removed from Project

2051

01:25:06,290 --> 01:25:04,500

Veritas well technically maybe that's

2052

01:25:09,110 --> 01:25:06,300

true but they removed his paycheck and

2053

01:25:12,350 --> 01:25:09,120

all responsibilities

2054

01:25:13,610 --> 01:25:12,360

this is really really these people are

2055

01:25:15,470 --> 01:25:13,620

slime balls

2056

01:25:17,030 --> 01:25:15,480

James is the hardest working person I've

2057

01:25:19,130 --> 01:25:17,040

ever met those who know him know he will

2058

01:25:21,229 --> 01:25:19,140

not take time off unless forced to

2059

01:25:22,850 --> 01:25:21,239

absent from the statement was the

2060

01:25:25,729 --> 01:25:22,860

actions of the board to remove me from

2061

01:25:27,530 --> 01:25:25,739

the board and remove me as CEO

2062

01:25:29,990 --> 01:25:27,540

I don't know why they omitted that part

2063

01:25:32,570 --> 01:25:30,000

because basically later on the 15th the

2064

01:25:34,250 --> 01:25:32,580

same day while hiking with Kennedy PB

2065

01:25:36,290 --> 01:25:34,260

put a statement by quote tweeting a

2066

01:25:37,550 --> 01:25:36,300

picture of me with him saying there is

2067

01:25:39,709 --> 01:25:37,560

nothing better than enjoying a

2068

01:25:42,470 --> 01:25:39,719

well-deserved vacation

2069

01:25:44,149 --> 01:25:42,480

that tweet failed to mention that by

2070

01:25:47,270 --> 01:25:44,159

then I had been removed from the board

2071

01:25:50,810 --> 01:25:47,280

and then definitely suspended as CEO wow

2072

01:25:53,630 --> 01:25:50,820

this is really slimy so

2073

01:25:56,270 --> 01:25:53,640

the board members or the people in

2074

01:26:00,110 --> 01:25:56,280

charge after he was ousted of the

2075

01:26:03,050 --> 01:26:00,120

project Veritas Twitter account they

2076

01:26:06,110 --> 01:26:03,060

took a picture of him from his social

2077

01:26:10,010 --> 01:26:06,120

media hiking

2078

01:26:13,550 --> 01:26:10,020

from his friend Kennedy Robert F Kennedy

2079

01:26:15,530 --> 01:26:13,560

Jr some interesting friend to have

2080

01:26:18,110 --> 01:26:15,540

um

2081

01:26:20,209 --> 01:26:18,120

James O'Keefe is alive and well why

2082

01:26:21,950 --> 01:26:20,219

wouldn't he be we're sure many of you

2083

01:26:24,110 --> 01:26:21,960

can agree there is nothing better than

2084

01:26:26,629 --> 01:26:24,120

enjoying a well-deserved vacation

2085

01:26:28,850 --> 01:26:26,639

they're calling his suspension a

2086

01:26:32,390 --> 01:26:28,860

vacation on their public Twitter account

2087

01:26:34,610 --> 01:26:32,400

and they retweeted it from his friend

2088

01:26:37,250 --> 01:26:34,620

Robert F Kennedy Jr

2089

01:26:38,870 --> 01:26:37,260

after they gave him a two-week

2090

01:26:40,669 --> 01:26:38,880

suspension with pay they're calling that

2091

01:26:44,030 --> 01:26:40,679

a vacation

2092

01:26:45,649 --> 01:26:44,040

why didn't they put that part in

2093

01:26:46,689 --> 01:26:45,659

this is where things get really messed

2094

01:26:49,370 --> 01:26:46,699

up

2095

01:26:50,930 --> 01:26:49,380

a few days later an officer sent an

2096

01:26:53,570 --> 01:26:50,940

email to the board with bizarre

2097

01:26:55,850 --> 01:26:53,580

hyperbole an innuendo about certain

2098

01:26:57,709 --> 01:26:55,860

expenses related to our business needs

2099

01:27:00,290 --> 01:26:57,719

these included I agree you can't make

2100

01:27:02,810 --> 01:27:00,300

this up that project Veritas paid for

2101  
01:27:04,550 --> 01:27:02,820  
James O'Keefe's down payment of his

2102  
01:27:06,470 --> 01:27:04,560  
wedding

2103  
01:27:08,870 --> 01:27:06,480  
I gotta chuckle out of this

2104  
01:27:10,910 --> 01:27:08,880  
I'm not married

2105  
01:27:12,709 --> 01:27:10,920  
um I've never been married

2106  
01:27:14,810 --> 01:27:12,719  
I do hope to get married one day in fact

2107  
01:27:16,850 --> 01:27:14,820  
I got married to you in Oklahoma but

2108  
01:27:17,530 --> 01:27:16,860  
that was pretend

2109  
01:27:19,910 --> 01:27:17,540  
um

2110  
01:27:21,110 --> 01:27:19,920  
so where did they get this from if he's

2111  
01:27:23,270 --> 01:27:21,120  
never been married everyone enjoyed it

2112  
01:27:25,610 --> 01:27:23,280  
we rented a charter bus we all went down

2113  
01:27:27,229 --> 01:27:25,620

everyone enjoyed that musical or at

2114

01:27:29,810 --> 01:27:27,239

least I thought

2115

01:27:31,610 --> 01:27:29,820

I'm not married but the truth of the

2116

01:27:33,290 --> 01:27:31,620

expense the twelve thousand dollars was

2117

01:27:36,229 --> 01:27:33,300

that it was a payment for annual project

2118

01:27:37,370 --> 01:27:36,239

or a task Christmas party remember that

2119

01:27:40,129 --> 01:27:37,380

where you guys were there some of you

2120

01:27:44,810 --> 01:27:43,129

the officer lied by Omission excluding

2121

01:27:47,750 --> 01:27:44,820

the purpose of paying the twelve

2122

01:27:50,030 --> 01:27:47,760

thousand dollars for the wedding venue

2123

01:27:53,570 --> 01:27:50,040

it looked like project Veritas was

2124

01:27:57,649 --> 01:27:53,580

reimbursing me for a wedding venue wow

2125

01:28:01,310 --> 01:27:57,659

why would the officer lie like that wow

2126  
01:28:03,350 --> 01:28:01,320  
so James O'Keefe paid 12 apparently

2127  
01:28:05,689 --> 01:28:03,360  
James O'Keefe paid twelve thousand

2128  
01:28:07,250 --> 01:28:05,699  
dollars for the Christmas party to rent

2129  
01:28:10,129 --> 01:28:07,260  
the venue or whatever and they

2130  
01:28:12,530 --> 01:28:10,139  
reimbursed him that expense

2131  
01:28:14,689 --> 01:28:12,540  
and they're claiming that they paid for

2132  
01:28:16,669 --> 01:28:14,699  
his wedding it wasn't a wedding it was a

2133  
01:28:19,310 --> 01:28:16,679  
wedding venue for a Christmas party

2134  
01:28:21,950 --> 01:28:19,320  
there's a lot of deception here

2135  
01:28:24,530 --> 01:28:21,960  
on the part of these board members

2136  
01:28:27,410 --> 01:28:24,540  
there were also again bizarre complaints

2137  
01:28:29,750 --> 01:28:27,420  
this is where you come in Asha about

2138  
01:28:31,250 --> 01:28:29,760

taking too many trips to too many

2139

01:28:32,750 --> 01:28:31,260

meetings

2140

01:28:34,669 --> 01:28:32,760

over the course of a year I think they

2141

01:28:37,910 --> 01:28:34,679

were like let's read this there was

2142

01:28:41,870 --> 01:28:37,920

approximately 155k spent on black cars

2143

01:28:45,890 --> 01:28:41,880

for 305 305 trips between June

2144

01:28:47,990 --> 01:28:45,900

2021 and November 2022 assuming Uber

2145

01:28:50,209 --> 01:28:48,000

were used as an alternative with no

2146

01:28:53,209 --> 01:28:50,219

waiting time I estimate that cost to be

2147

01:28:56,450 --> 01:28:53,219

approximately 15 000. so they're saying

2148

01:28:57,890 --> 01:28:56,460

he spent more money on private cars and

2149

01:28:59,990 --> 01:28:57,900

drivers

2150

01:29:02,810 --> 01:29:00,000

then why didn't they at the time tell

2151

01:29:05,090 --> 01:29:02,820

him to use Uber and not private

2152

01:29:07,189 --> 01:29:05,100

car rentals right

2153

01:29:11,090 --> 01:29:07,199

and by the way I think that reference to

2154

01:29:13,610 --> 01:29:11,100

black cars is a reference to limousines

2155

01:29:15,709 --> 01:29:13,620

right so maybe he was limit you know

2156

01:29:18,470 --> 01:29:15,719

renting limousines to Ferry him around

2157

01:29:21,070 --> 01:29:18,480

to meetings and stuff who knows but

2158

01:29:24,110 --> 01:29:21,080

fifty dollars a ride the net would be

2159

01:29:26,450 --> 01:29:24,120

140k 305

2160

01:29:29,149 --> 01:29:26,460

cars I had taken to meetings and donors

2161

01:29:31,550 --> 01:29:29,159

and journalism assignments including all

2162

01:29:33,530 --> 01:29:31,560

the quote black cars

2163

01:29:34,910 --> 01:29:33,540

taken from airports to various meetings

2164

01:29:38,330 --> 01:29:34,920

I have a copy of that so you don't have

2165

01:29:42,169 --> 01:29:40,250

the officer stated to the board this is

2166

01:29:44,149 --> 01:29:42,179

on February 13th this week

2167

01:29:46,310 --> 01:29:44,159

that we should do things such as quote

2168

01:29:48,890 --> 01:29:46,320

reschedule meetings

2169

01:29:53,510 --> 01:29:48,900

and the IRS would prefer Zoom meetings

2170

01:29:56,870 --> 01:29:55,310

I don't know about that I'm gonna let

2171

01:30:01,010 --> 01:29:56,880

that sink in for a minute

2172

01:30:03,910 --> 01:30:03,050

my lawyer's got a real laugh out of that

2173

01:30:08,629 --> 01:30:03,920

one

2174

01:30:10,610 --> 01:30:08,639

lawyers

2175

01:30:14,209 --> 01:30:10,620

and again I have a copy of these you can

2176  
01:30:16,010 --> 01:30:14,219  
read them for yourselves the wedding

2177  
01:30:17,629 --> 01:30:16,020  
there's a line item here it omits the

2178  
01:30:19,010 --> 01:30:17,639  
purpose of the expense it was for a

2179  
01:30:20,750 --> 01:30:19,020  
project you were there you were dressed

2180  
01:30:23,330 --> 01:30:20,760  
in your amazing Christmas clothes I

2181  
01:30:26,570 --> 01:30:23,340  
remember it was beautiful it was like a

2182  
01:30:29,450 --> 01:30:26,580  
Christmas PJ Blazer thing you had on

2183  
01:30:34,189 --> 01:30:31,970  
it wasn't a wedding thank you thanks for

2184  
01:30:35,510 --> 01:30:34,199  
bringing it out it was a great outfit I

2185  
01:30:37,250 --> 01:30:35,520  
remember that was what I remember from

2186  
01:30:38,810 --> 01:30:37,260  
that and was saying Oh What a Beautiful

2187  
01:30:42,649 --> 01:30:38,820  
Morning I'll give him the Christmas

2188  
01:30:45,050 --> 01:30:42,659

party is is a is a is a nonsense issue

2189

01:30:47,689 --> 01:30:45,060

but I don't know about the car thing

2190

01:30:49,610 --> 01:30:47,699

like do they do let me know what you

2191

01:30:50,810 --> 01:30:49,620

think of the live chat do they do they

2192

01:30:52,729 --> 01:30:50,820

have a point maybe he shouldn't be

2193

01:30:55,070 --> 01:30:52,739

running limousines all the time he

2194

01:30:56,510 --> 01:30:55,080

should just take an Uber I think that's

2195

01:30:59,510 --> 01:30:56,520

a valid point but that's a point they

2196

01:31:02,030 --> 01:30:59,520

could have raised with him privately uh

2197

01:31:06,229 --> 01:31:02,040

at some time they gave this range of

2198

01:31:08,450 --> 01:31:06,239

between June and November for a full-on

2199

01:31:10,910 --> 01:31:08,460

year they let him spend that money on

2200

01:31:14,629 --> 01:31:10,920

those cars why didn't they stop him at

2201

01:31:17,090 --> 01:31:14,639

the first expense you know that would be

2202

01:31:18,950 --> 01:31:17,100

reasonable to say Hey you know these

2203

01:31:21,410 --> 01:31:18,960

private rental cars that you're using

2204

01:31:23,030 --> 01:31:21,420

are very expensive that you know they

2205

01:31:25,310 --> 01:31:23,040

usually those rental cars come with a

2206

01:31:26,870 --> 01:31:25,320

chauffeur or driver they'll take you

2207

01:31:29,030 --> 01:31:26,880

wherever you want to go but they are

2208

01:31:31,850 --> 01:31:29,040

certainly much much more expensive than

2209

01:31:33,890 --> 01:31:31,860

an Uber would be but why didn't they

2210

01:31:35,629 --> 01:31:33,900

raise it to him they let him spend it

2211

01:31:39,290 --> 01:31:35,639

for a year

2212

01:31:42,110 --> 01:31:39,300

or almost a year before they you know

2213

01:31:43,729 --> 01:31:42,120

found a problem with it but that one I'd

2214

01:31:46,370 --> 01:31:43,739

like to get more informational but the

2215

01:31:47,270 --> 01:31:46,380

wedding one is ridiculous he rented a

2216

01:31:49,669 --> 01:31:47,280

wedding

2217

01:31:51,530 --> 01:31:49,679

venue for a Christmas party that's very

2218

01:31:53,030 --> 01:31:51,540

very common it wasn't I didn't get

2219

01:31:55,010 --> 01:31:53,040

married it was a project for our last

2220

01:31:58,070 --> 01:31:55,020

Christmas party

2221

01:32:02,149 --> 01:31:58,080

twice as much

2222

01:32:07,430 --> 01:32:04,610

okay Christmas party corporate Christmas

2223

01:32:10,490 --> 01:32:07,440

parties are very expensive by the way

2224

01:32:12,709 --> 01:32:10,500

me and my wife have been to a few while

2225

01:32:15,530 --> 01:32:12,719

I was in especially remember I mentioned

2226

01:32:18,709 --> 01:32:15,540

I was a supervisor or uh it's I was a

2227

01:32:20,750 --> 01:32:18,719

team leader in finance and uh

2228

01:32:23,330 --> 01:32:20,760

boy did they spend money on a Christmas

2229

01:32:26,149 --> 01:32:23,340

party and not only did they spend money

2230

01:32:29,350 --> 01:32:26,159

um it was kind of like one of those very

2231

01:32:31,450 --> 01:32:29,360

very expensive venues with a live band

2232

01:32:35,750 --> 01:32:31,460

and uh

2233

01:32:39,290 --> 01:32:35,760

entertainment and they had ridiculous

2234

01:32:42,110 --> 01:32:39,300

food everywhere an open bar and then

2235

01:32:44,629 --> 01:32:42,120

they rented everybody a really really

2236

01:32:46,430 --> 01:32:44,639

nice hotel suite so if you were at the

2237

01:32:49,010 --> 01:32:46,440

at the party they didn't want anybody

2238

01:32:51,530 --> 01:32:49,020

driving home or driving drunk so you

2239

01:32:54,649 --> 01:32:51,540

just open bar and then you got a room to

2240

01:32:56,750 --> 01:32:54,659

go to and you'd go home the next day the

2241

01:32:59,149 --> 01:32:56,760

some corporate places spend a lot more

2242

01:33:00,530 --> 01:32:59,159

than 12 Grand or 25 Grand even on a

2243

01:33:02,810 --> 01:33:00,540

Christmas party depending on the size of

2244

01:33:05,149 --> 01:33:02,820

the organization but 12 grand for a

2245

01:33:06,649 --> 01:33:05,159

Christmas party for a multi-million

2246

01:33:07,510 --> 01:33:06,659

dollar

2247

01:33:09,709 --> 01:33:07,520

um

2248

01:33:11,090 --> 01:33:09,719

non-profit organization seems very

2249

01:33:14,629 --> 01:33:11,100

reasonable to me

2250

01:33:16,729 --> 01:33:14,639

so does 25 000 to be honest with you

2251

01:33:19,010 --> 01:33:16,739

and I have the line item here that sent

2252

01:33:23,510 --> 01:33:19,020

to the board about the black cars

2253

01:33:26,570 --> 01:33:24,950

and by the way Zoom meetings over

2254

01:33:27,530 --> 01:33:26,580

in-person meetings is not how you raise

2255

01:33:29,810 --> 01:33:27,540

money

2256

01:33:32,090 --> 01:33:29,820

and not how you conduct your journalism

2257

01:33:35,090 --> 01:33:32,100

yeah it's hard to get the content over a

2258

01:33:38,770 --> 01:33:35,100

screen I agree with him on that you you

2259

01:33:42,470 --> 01:33:38,780

did you did you know this is interesting

2260

01:33:46,370 --> 01:33:42,480

podcasts where the people are in the

2261

01:33:50,030 --> 01:33:46,380

same room do check it out look at Joe

2262

01:33:52,610 --> 01:33:50,040

Rogan and many many others Tim cast

2263

01:33:54,530 --> 01:33:52,620

um every there's so many podcasts where

2264

01:33:56,930 --> 01:33:54,540

like you know how we do it we do it over

2265

01:33:58,729 --> 01:33:56,940

stream yard or over Zoom if we have a

2266

01:34:01,129 --> 01:33:58,739

guest he comes in virtually and it's

2267

01:34:04,689 --> 01:34:01,139

both of us on a screen but those

2268

01:34:07,729 --> 01:34:04,699

podcasts that do in-person stuff

2269

01:34:10,729 --> 01:34:07,739

uh Lex Friedman and all these other

2270

01:34:12,830 --> 01:34:10,739

bigger podcasts they do better people

2271

01:34:15,770 --> 01:34:12,840

want to see you in the same room with

2272

01:34:18,410 --> 01:34:15,780

the guest it's better that I'll agree

2273

01:34:20,470 --> 01:34:18,420

with them on and especially what if

2274

01:34:22,970 --> 01:34:20,480

you're asking donors for money

2275

01:34:25,669 --> 01:34:22,980

where is that going to be more effective

2276

01:34:27,830 --> 01:34:25,679

on a zoom call or in person like go take

2277

01:34:30,470 --> 01:34:27,840

the donor to lunch and tell them about

2278

01:34:32,110 --> 01:34:30,480

your mission and and what plans you have

2279

01:34:35,270 --> 01:34:32,120

for the year and how they can help

2280

01:34:37,430 --> 01:34:35,280

certainly fundraising is much more

2281

01:34:39,530 --> 01:34:37,440

effective in person so I'll give them

2282

01:34:41,450 --> 01:34:39,540

that one as well

2283

01:34:44,629 --> 01:34:41,460

ask our journalist if that works to

2284

01:34:47,450 --> 01:34:44,639

produce a story in fact I would maybe

2285

01:34:49,490 --> 01:34:47,460

ask you guys to ask these guys how

2286

01:34:52,610 --> 01:34:49,500

you're supposed to do your jobs without

2287

01:34:56,689 --> 01:34:52,620

taking quote black cars around I don't

2288

01:34:59,750 --> 01:34:56,699

know how I can do my job here yeah

2289

01:35:01,669 --> 01:34:59,760

if I can't transport myself

2290

01:35:04,370 --> 01:35:01,679

yeah maybe they should just buy him like

2291

01:35:07,370 --> 01:35:04,380

a skateboard or an electric scooter or

2292

01:35:11,229 --> 01:35:07,380

something it's kind of ridiculous and

2293

01:35:13,610 --> 01:35:11,239

I don't know you know my only

2294

01:35:15,050 --> 01:35:13,620

experience or you know the lens I'm

2295

01:35:16,970 --> 01:35:15,060

viewing this from is Corporate America

2296

01:35:19,970 --> 01:35:16,980

I've worked for a bunch of multi-million

2297

01:35:22,790 --> 01:35:19,980

dollar organizations and like

2298

01:35:26,209 --> 01:35:22,800

every organization I've worked for like

2299

01:35:28,430 --> 01:35:26,219

unless the CEO is really doing stupid

2300

01:35:31,129 --> 01:35:28,440

stupid Financial things and remember I

2301

01:35:33,050 --> 01:35:31,139

worked in finance they just let them go

2302

01:35:35,870 --> 01:35:33,060

like

2303

01:35:39,830 --> 01:35:35,880

I worked for one organization where the

2304

01:35:44,570 --> 01:35:39,840

CEO got a company car every year

2305

01:35:46,729 --> 01:35:44,580

and the CEO wanted a hundred and seventy

2306

01:35:48,770 --> 01:35:46,739

five thousand dollar car but it's a

2307

01:35:50,990 --> 01:35:48,780

multi-million it's in his contract that

2308

01:35:53,629 --> 01:35:51,000

he gets a company car and he gets to

2309

01:35:55,250 --> 01:35:53,639

pick whatever car he wants this dude

2310

01:35:56,930 --> 01:35:55,260

picked a hundred and seventy five

2311

01:35:59,450 --> 01:35:56,940

thousand dollar car

2312

01:36:01,669 --> 01:35:59,460

nobody blinked an eye in finance that's

2313

01:36:04,790 --> 01:36:01,679

what he gets and that guy is a

2314

01:36:08,090 --> 01:36:04,800  
multi-million dollar uh asset to the

2315

01:36:10,610 --> 01:36:08,100  
organization if he wants 175 000 card

2316

01:36:12,470 --> 01:36:10,620  
get it for him and you know what's the

2317

01:36:15,410 --> 01:36:12,480  
guy going to do get a Kia for ten

2318

01:36:17,570 --> 01:36:15,420  
thousand dollars if I if imagine if you

2319

01:36:20,330 --> 01:36:17,580  
had the right to just pick any car you

2320

01:36:22,129 --> 01:36:20,340  
wanted and it's in your contract nobody

2321

01:36:26,810 --> 01:36:22,139  
blinked an eye so

2322

01:36:27,830 --> 01:36:26,820  
I I find this questioning of the CEOs uh

2323

01:36:31,790 --> 01:36:27,840  
spending

2324

01:36:34,970 --> 01:36:31,800  
to be very Petty and remember the chief

2325

01:36:36,410 --> 01:36:34,980  
fundraiser for this organization is

2326

01:36:38,090 --> 01:36:36,420

James O'Keefe to the best of my

2327

01:36:40,070 --> 01:36:38,100

knowledge so he's the one bringing in

2328

01:36:42,290 --> 01:36:40,080

all the money

2329

01:36:44,750 --> 01:36:42,300

I I don't understand them questioning

2330

01:36:46,430 --> 01:36:44,760

his spending it doesn't seem to be

2331

01:36:50,209 --> 01:36:46,440

outrageous to me

2332

01:36:52,430 --> 01:36:50,219

if he spent up whatever he spent 100 150

2333

01:36:55,430 --> 01:36:52,440

000 on rental cars for the year

2334

01:36:58,850 --> 01:36:55,440

he raised it looked like he raised 24

2335

01:37:01,070 --> 01:36:58,860

million dollars for them this past year

2336

01:37:04,669 --> 01:37:01,080

around the United States it actually

2337

01:37:07,610 --> 01:37:04,679

doesn't make any actual sense does it

2338

01:37:12,290 --> 01:37:07,620

none of this makes any sense

2339

01:37:15,470 --> 01:37:13,729

those are the questions I have I don't

2340

01:37:17,090 --> 01:37:15,480

have answers right after the Pfizer

2341

01:37:19,610 --> 01:37:17,100

story to seller Marshall that's

2342

01:37:20,990 --> 01:37:19,620

suspicious after the series of events I

2343

01:37:22,070 --> 01:37:21,000

wrote a letter to the board on February

2344

01:37:25,010 --> 01:37:22,080

16th

2345

01:37:26,450 --> 01:37:25,020

with the proposal many of you have not

2346

01:37:28,550 --> 01:37:26,460

seen this but this is what I sent to

2347

01:37:29,390 --> 01:37:28,560

them which I I guess they haven't shared

2348

01:37:30,350 --> 01:37:29,400

this with you but I'm going to share

2349

01:37:32,030 --> 01:37:30,360

with you now

2350

01:37:33,050 --> 01:37:32,040

with a proposal that the board members

2351

01:37:35,570 --> 01:37:33,060

resign

2352

01:37:38,090 --> 01:37:35,580

by the end of this past week yeah they

2353

01:37:40,430 --> 01:37:38,100

had a really point out past that point

2354

01:37:44,030 --> 01:37:40,440

or I'll be forced to walk away

2355

01:37:48,290 --> 01:37:46,490

yeah and by the way I just want to give

2356

01:37:50,390 --> 01:37:48,300

everybody a piece of advice if you're

2357

01:37:52,010 --> 01:37:50,400

ever put in a position like this

2358

01:37:53,149 --> 01:37:52,020

where they're trying to force you to

2359

01:38:00,430 --> 01:37:53,159

quit

2360

01:38:03,890 --> 01:38:00,440

um you know

2361

01:38:05,930 --> 01:38:03,900

make them fire you because then you

2362

01:38:09,229 --> 01:38:05,940

might have a lawsuit if if they're doing

2363

01:38:10,669 --> 01:38:09,239

Shady dirty things but if you quit they

2364

01:38:13,610 --> 01:38:10,679

can just say hey we try to work it out

2365

01:38:15,890 --> 01:38:13,620

he chose to resign you know I had an

2366

01:38:18,410 --> 01:38:15,900

organization once ask me for a

2367

01:38:20,030 --> 01:38:18,420

resignation they said I think it would

2368

01:38:23,450 --> 01:38:20,040

be in all of our best interests if you

2369

01:38:25,370 --> 01:38:23,460

just resign and I said well okay you

2370

01:38:27,169 --> 01:38:25,380

mean it being your best interest I'm not

2371

01:38:28,850 --> 01:38:27,179

resigning if you want to fire me I'll go

2372

01:38:30,950 --> 01:38:28,860

clean out my desk but I want a letter

2373

01:38:33,050 --> 01:38:30,960

from you stating that you are

2374

01:38:37,070 --> 01:38:33,060

terminating my employment or I'm not

2375

01:38:38,450 --> 01:38:37,080

moving you know and it's funny uh you

2376

01:38:40,610 --> 01:38:38,460

know some of these corporate types are

2377

01:38:43,129 --> 01:38:40,620

real man they don't deal well

2378

01:38:46,550 --> 01:38:43,139

with a real man

2379

01:38:48,950 --> 01:38:46,560

so uh they in that situation I did get

2380

01:38:51,169 --> 01:38:48,960

fired and they escorted me or tried to

2381

01:38:53,990 --> 01:38:51,179

escort me out of the building with

2382

01:38:55,669 --> 01:38:54,000

security or something like that uh and

2383

01:38:56,930 --> 01:38:55,679

they wanted me to leave and not go back

2384

01:39:00,110 --> 01:38:56,940

to my desk

2385

01:39:01,310 --> 01:39:00,120

and uh I said no I'm going back to my

2386

01:39:02,990 --> 01:39:01,320

desk and I'm getting my personal

2387

01:39:05,209 --> 01:39:03,000

belongings and if you have a problem

2388

01:39:06,770 --> 01:39:05,219

with it you can try to physically remove

2389

01:39:08,930 --> 01:39:06,780

me

2390

01:39:11,330 --> 01:39:08,940

um but I walked in here like a man and

2391

01:39:13,790 --> 01:39:11,340

I'm walking out of here like a man not

2392

01:39:15,169 --> 01:39:13,800

like a and they just back down and

2393

01:39:16,729 --> 01:39:15,179

I went and cleaned out my desk and I

2394

01:39:19,729 --> 01:39:16,739

left and uh

2395

01:39:23,209 --> 01:39:19,739

by the way that was the last corporate

2396

01:39:25,550 --> 01:39:23,219

cubicle job I ever had I walked out of

2397

01:39:28,430 --> 01:39:25,560

there and yeah I got fired but it was

2398

01:39:30,709 --> 01:39:28,440

very interesting I got fired I think I

2399

01:39:32,090 --> 01:39:30,719

got fired on a Monday

2400

01:39:34,850 --> 01:39:32,100

I think so

2401

01:39:36,530 --> 01:39:34,860

and by that Friday I had filed all the

2402

01:39:38,709 --> 01:39:36,540

paperwork I had started my own business

2403

01:39:42,350 --> 01:39:38,719

and I bought a Corvette

2404

01:39:44,270 --> 01:39:42,360

I was like I am not gonna be feel like a

2405

01:39:46,010 --> 01:39:44,280

loser here I did and by the way in that

2406

01:39:49,790 --> 01:39:46,020

situation I did nothing wrong it's a

2407

01:39:52,790 --> 01:39:49,800

long story but uh it's interesting

2408

01:39:55,610 --> 01:39:52,800

though when I you know that's a big hit

2409

01:39:58,070 --> 01:39:55,620

getting fired that was a huge paycheck

2410

01:40:00,709 --> 01:39:58,080

too and a lot of security and benefits

2411

01:40:02,510 --> 01:40:00,719

and and everything but I said I am going

2412

01:40:05,270 --> 01:40:02,520

to start my own business and I'm gonna

2413

01:40:07,430 --> 01:40:05,280

buy a Corvette and I did you know and

2414

01:40:09,410 --> 01:40:07,440

that's a weird thing right like you

2415

01:40:11,750 --> 01:40:09,420

bought a Corvette you just got fired

2416

01:40:14,330 --> 01:40:11,760

like and I'm I'm like yeah and I started

2417

01:40:16,610 --> 01:40:14,340

a business too and it's interesting it

2418

01:40:18,590 --> 01:40:16,620

took it took a while it did take a while

2419

01:40:22,070 --> 01:40:18,600

but

2420

01:40:24,470 --> 01:40:22,080

um several months after that firing Mike

2421

01:40:26,450 --> 01:40:24,480

I I was making the same money

2422

01:40:29,149 --> 01:40:26,460

and I was working for myself and I

2423

01:40:31,490 --> 01:40:29,159

wasn't miserable and hate my life and

2424

01:40:37,910 --> 01:40:31,500

sit in a sad cubicle all day I will

2425

01:40:40,850 --> 01:40:39,470

Dearborn

2426  
01:40:42,050 --> 01:40:40,860  
and I'm not going to provide the whole

2427  
01:40:43,970 --> 01:40:42,060  
thing but I'll provide the meat and

2428  
01:40:45,649 --> 01:40:43,980  
potatoes over the last two weeks I've

2429  
01:40:47,510 --> 01:40:45,659  
carefully filed the boards of directive

2430  
01:40:48,590 --> 01:40:47,520  
to take a vacation and avoid contacting

2431  
01:40:52,490 --> 01:40:48,600  
donors

2432  
01:40:54,649 --> 01:40:52,500  
being developed up with thousands of

2433  
01:40:57,229 --> 01:40:54,659  
phone calls

2434  
01:40:58,790 --> 01:40:57,239  
one donor even I posted a video she was

2435  
01:41:01,790 --> 01:40:58,800  
upset about how she was portrayed in the

2436  
01:41:03,590 --> 01:41:01,800  
Grievances Ramirez was her name

2437  
01:41:04,910 --> 01:41:03,600  
she posted a video saying the grievance

2438  
01:41:07,250 --> 01:41:04,920

was a total lie

2439

01:41:08,330 --> 01:41:07,260

that's great my understanding is one of

2440

01:41:10,550 --> 01:41:08,340

the officers of this organization

2441

01:41:13,189 --> 01:41:10,560

respond to that by calling the donor a

2442

01:41:15,169 --> 01:41:13,199

liar that's great the officer wasn't

2443

01:41:17,330 --> 01:41:15,179

there

2444

01:41:18,830 --> 01:41:17,340

why would the officer call the woman

2445

01:41:20,629 --> 01:41:18,840

with the sole Authority on the matter

2446

01:41:21,770 --> 01:41:20,639

who was there why would he call her a

2447

01:41:25,850 --> 01:41:21,780

liar

2448

01:41:29,330 --> 01:41:27,709

your actions over the same period to

2449

01:41:31,250 --> 01:41:29,340

undermine Veritas in its future

2450

01:41:33,470 --> 01:41:31,260

including airing confidential employment

2451

01:41:35,990 --> 01:41:33,480

matters publicly has broken trust

2452

01:41:38,810 --> 01:41:36,000

I cannot in good conscience return to

2453

01:41:40,609 --> 01:41:38,820

such a mismanaged organization I have no

2454

01:41:42,290 --> 01:41:40,619

I have not responded privately or

2455

01:41:44,930 --> 01:41:42,300

publicly because there is no rational

2456

01:41:46,129 --> 01:41:44,940

appropriate response for the emotional

2457

01:41:47,990 --> 01:41:46,139

circus

2458

01:41:50,570 --> 01:41:48,000

that has been created by your actions

2459

01:41:54,050 --> 01:41:50,580

and it's interesting essentially he's

2460

01:41:55,790 --> 01:41:54,060

saying that the board created a

2461

01:41:58,310 --> 01:41:55,800

grievance from a donor who then

2462

01:42:00,790 --> 01:41:58,320

corrected the record and said oh I don't

2463

01:42:03,050 --> 01:42:00,800

have a grievance they must they they

2464

01:42:05,149 --> 01:42:03,060

misconstrued things or you know I I

2465

01:42:07,910 --> 01:42:05,159

don't have this this they manufacture

2466

01:42:10,010 --> 01:42:07,920

this grievance they called her a liar

2467

01:42:12,229 --> 01:42:10,020

I expect the board to resign by the end

2468

01:42:14,450 --> 01:42:12,239

of the week project Veritas including

2469

01:42:16,430 --> 01:42:14,460

any employees who choose to stay

2470

01:42:17,990 --> 01:42:16,440

will go on under my leadership with

2471

01:42:19,490 --> 01:42:18,000

newly appointed professional board

2472

01:42:21,890 --> 01:42:19,500

members and officers prepared to

2473

01:42:23,390 --> 01:42:21,900

exercise their duty of care and duty of

2474

01:42:25,790 --> 01:42:23,400

loyalty to the organization that's what

2475

01:42:29,030 --> 01:42:25,800

a board does oh that's very interesting

2476  
01:42:30,410 --> 01:42:29,040  
so they try to ask him they suspended

2477  
01:42:32,629 --> 01:42:30,420  
him for two weeks

2478  
01:42:34,850 --> 01:42:32,639  
and uh

2479  
01:42:37,609 --> 01:42:34,860  
then they gave him an indefinite

2480  
01:42:40,010 --> 01:42:37,619  
suspicion and he sent him he sent the

2481  
01:42:42,169 --> 01:42:40,020  
board members a letter saying I expect

2482  
01:42:44,510 --> 01:42:42,179  
you all to resign

2483  
01:42:46,550 --> 01:42:44,520  
so this is a definite power struggle

2484  
01:42:48,050 --> 01:42:46,560  
within the organization he's not just

2485  
01:42:50,149 --> 01:42:48,060  
quitting he's not quitting and going

2486  
01:42:52,370 --> 01:42:50,159  
away like they want

2487  
01:42:54,530 --> 01:42:52,380  
um he's telling them I expect you to

2488  
01:42:57,109 --> 01:42:54,540

resign I'm not resigning

2489

01:42:57,950 --> 01:42:57,119

the exercise duty of loyalty and duty of

2490

01:42:59,930 --> 01:42:57,960

care

2491

01:43:01,609 --> 01:42:59,940

what they shouldn't do is try to destroy

2492

01:43:04,790 --> 01:43:01,619

an organization

2493

01:43:06,770 --> 01:43:04,800

that's not what a board number does

2494

01:43:07,850 --> 01:43:06,780

I will return to work on Monday that's

2495

01:43:10,070 --> 01:43:07,860

today

2496

01:43:12,470 --> 01:43:10,080

and work with the remaining team

2497

01:43:14,750 --> 01:43:12,480

to go forward with our mission

2498

01:43:16,729 --> 01:43:14,760

short of this action I cannot in good

2499

01:43:17,990 --> 01:43:16,739

faith return to the employment of an

2500

01:43:19,609 --> 01:43:18,000

organization with leaders who are

2501

01:43:21,830 --> 01:43:19,619

attacking me personally

2502

01:43:23,510 --> 01:43:21,840

making false and unsupported claims of

2503

01:43:25,910 --> 01:43:23,520

improper management of resources about

2504

01:43:27,830 --> 01:43:25,920

weddings and black cars improperly

2505

01:43:30,050 --> 01:43:27,840

airing employment issues related to me

2506

01:43:31,490 --> 01:43:30,060

and others at project Veritas I did not

2507

01:43:33,950 --> 01:43:31,500

leak that document and I would swear to

2508

01:43:35,570 --> 01:43:33,960

it under oath

2509

01:43:37,910 --> 01:43:35,580

but it probably wasn't necessary for

2510

01:43:39,530 --> 01:43:37,920

March employees into a boardroom

2511

01:43:42,290 --> 01:43:39,540

that's never happened in any boardroom

2512

01:43:44,270 --> 01:43:42,300

in the history of boardrooms

2513

01:43:46,310 --> 01:43:44,280

and that's one of the reasons why our

2514

01:43:48,590 --> 01:43:46,320

donors are so upset

2515

01:43:51,229 --> 01:43:48,600

yeah the donors are pissed that doesn't

2516

01:43:54,350 --> 01:43:53,090

ruining our reputation in front of

2517

01:43:56,030 --> 01:43:54,360

supporters and donors and leaking

2518

01:43:57,229 --> 01:43:56,040

confidential information and fabricating

2519

01:43:59,149 --> 01:43:57,239

stories

2520

01:44:00,830 --> 01:43:59,159

one of our ethical rules is we don't lie

2521

01:44:05,149 --> 01:44:00,840

to our audience

2522

01:44:07,669 --> 01:44:05,159

years you know that's a good ethical

2523

01:44:09,709 --> 01:44:07,679

rule to have and I try to do that I

2524

01:44:11,750 --> 01:44:09,719

should write that down that'll be

2525

01:44:14,629 --> 01:44:11,760

something that we can that I could take

2526

01:44:17,570 --> 01:44:14,639

from this we we do our very best not to

2527

01:44:18,890 --> 01:44:17,580

lie or mislead the audience here

2528

01:44:20,870 --> 01:44:18,900

but I was stripped of all decision

2529

01:44:22,790 --> 01:44:20,880

making last week

2530

01:44:28,129 --> 01:44:22,800

and you guys put out a statement

2531

01:44:32,209 --> 01:44:30,709

and there's nothing I could do about it

2532

01:44:33,530 --> 01:44:32,219

because I was stripped of all my

2533

01:44:36,530 --> 01:44:33,540

decision making I was removed from the

2534

01:44:40,970 --> 01:44:39,109

I was asked to be gone until the 20th it

2535

01:44:42,709 --> 01:44:40,980

is now the 20th

2536

01:44:43,609 --> 01:44:42,719

I asked the board to resign for the

2537

01:44:46,790 --> 01:44:43,619

conduct

2538

01:44:50,750 --> 01:44:48,530

So currently I have no job at project

2539

01:44:52,910 --> 01:44:50,760

Veritas I have no position here

2540

01:44:54,709 --> 01:44:52,920

based upon what the board has done

2541

01:44:56,330 --> 01:44:54,719

so I'm announcing to you all that today

2542

01:44:57,890 --> 01:44:56,340

on President's Day I'm packing up my

2543

01:44:59,450 --> 01:44:57,900

personal belongings

2544

01:45:00,950 --> 01:44:59,460

that's interesting I don't really have

2545

01:45:03,050 --> 01:45:00,960

much in this room that belongs to me I

2546

01:45:04,729 --> 01:45:03,060

guess a painting a diploma

2547

01:45:06,890 --> 01:45:04,739

some personal things

2548

01:45:08,570 --> 01:45:06,900

it won't feel much maybe it'll fill my

2549

01:45:10,729 --> 01:45:08,580

Kia

2550

01:45:12,229 --> 01:45:10,739

oh that's interesting personal I'm sorry

2551  
01:45:14,390 --> 01:45:12,239  
emotional

2552  
01:45:16,250 --> 01:45:14,400  
from headquarters and I'm intending to

2553  
01:45:18,950 --> 01:45:16,260  
start anew

2554  
01:45:20,330 --> 01:45:18,960  
I don't have the answers to why they've

2555  
01:45:22,430 --> 01:45:20,340  
been doing this

2556  
01:45:25,609 --> 01:45:22,440  
or why board members were going directly

2557  
01:45:29,649 --> 01:45:25,619  
to employees to collect grievances on

2558  
01:45:34,910 --> 01:45:32,270  
or why our board members were going to

2559  
01:45:36,350 --> 01:45:34,920  
employees directly to discuss removing

2560  
01:45:38,930 --> 01:45:36,360  
me

2561  
01:45:40,310 --> 01:45:38,940  
from this organization or why they were

2562  
01:45:41,810 --> 01:45:40,320  
bribing people telling them they're

2563  
01:45:44,270 --> 01:45:41,820

going to get a raise if we could get rid

2564

01:45:47,270 --> 01:45:44,280

of James O'Keefe even saying I'll give

2565

01:45:49,629 --> 01:45:47,280

you a raise yeah James is removed

2566

01:45:52,609 --> 01:45:49,639

that might be illegal I don't know

2567

01:45:54,290 --> 01:45:52,619

it might be yeah that's definitely I

2568

01:45:56,750 --> 01:45:54,300

mean I'm no lawyer but I think it's

2569

01:45:59,450 --> 01:45:56,760

definitely illegal to try to bribe

2570

01:46:02,149 --> 01:45:59,460

people for their votes to get rid of a

2571

01:46:07,370 --> 01:46:04,910

but why would they do it the week of our

2572

01:46:09,649 --> 01:46:07,380

biggest story ever

2573

01:46:11,810 --> 01:46:09,659

but I'm confident that those reasons and

2574

01:46:13,790 --> 01:46:11,820

motivations will come to light

2575

01:46:15,470 --> 01:46:13,800

to borrow an old expression the public

2576

01:46:17,330 --> 01:46:15,480

has a right to know

2577

01:46:19,189 --> 01:46:17,340

what yeah this is definitely going to be

2578

01:46:21,169 --> 01:46:19,199

a lawsuit this guy is not going to just

2579

01:46:23,629 --> 01:46:21,179

lay down and let this let these clowns

2580

01:46:25,729 --> 01:46:23,639

do this to him it's happened here

2581

01:46:27,530 --> 01:46:25,739

and why there was a concerted effort to

2582

01:46:29,209 --> 01:46:27,540

remove me

2583

01:46:32,030 --> 01:46:29,219

from the organization I founded the same

2584

01:46:35,090 --> 01:46:32,040

week of our biggest story ever had

2585

01:46:39,050 --> 01:46:35,100

yeah and by the way I think that the

2586

01:46:41,209 --> 01:46:39,060

biggest story and and him them trying to

2587

01:46:42,550 --> 01:46:41,219

get rid of him I don't know some people

2588

01:46:44,930 --> 01:46:42,560

are are

2589

01:46:48,350 --> 01:46:44,940

speculating that Pfizer had something to

2590

01:46:50,510 --> 01:46:48,360

do with this but it appears to me that

2591

01:46:53,330 --> 01:46:50,520

these wheels were in motion and it just

2592

01:46:55,550 --> 01:46:53,340

so happens that they got lucky with a

2593

01:46:58,310 --> 01:46:55,560

huge story right at the time that they

2594

01:47:02,830 --> 01:46:58,320

started to put this plan into action but

2595

01:47:02,840 --> 01:47:07,550

almost done

2596

01:47:12,649 --> 01:47:10,550

this is very difficult

2597

01:47:14,209 --> 01:47:12,659

and I'm filming this for the staff you

2598

01:47:17,689 --> 01:47:14,219

know sorry you couldn't be physically

2599

01:47:22,430 --> 01:47:17,699

here this is for internal distribution

2600

01:47:25,070 --> 01:47:22,440

my my dear team I do love many of you

2601  
01:47:26,450 --> 01:47:25,080  
I never said it those words but I'll say

2602  
01:47:28,010 --> 01:47:26,460  
it now

2603  
01:47:29,510 --> 01:47:28,020  
I want to go back to the beginning of

2604  
01:47:31,490 --> 01:47:29,520  
what I said and express how I agree with

2605  
01:47:33,109 --> 01:47:31,500  
so many of you are to me how I still

2606  
01:47:35,930 --> 01:47:33,119  
believe we have a long and bright future

2607  
01:47:37,910 --> 01:47:35,940  
together somehow some way

2608  
01:47:39,709 --> 01:47:37,920  
and to share my profound appreciation

2609  
01:47:41,570 --> 01:47:39,719  
for many of you

2610  
01:47:42,709 --> 01:47:41,580  
when I left the office and this is where

2611  
01:47:44,990 --> 01:47:42,719  
I'm going to get emotional so please

2612  
01:47:46,609 --> 01:47:45,000  
forgive me when I left the office on

2613  
01:47:48,530 --> 01:47:46,619

February 6th that's being stripped of

2614

01:47:51,530 --> 01:47:48,540

all my authority

2615

01:47:53,570 --> 01:47:51,540

I saw my father and gave him a hug

2616

01:47:56,330 --> 01:47:53,580

realizing just how honest and real the

2617

01:48:00,890 --> 01:47:58,250

both my parents are as genuine and down

2618

01:48:02,450 --> 01:48:00,900

to earth as a son could ever have

2619

01:48:05,030 --> 01:48:02,460

it's true you never really know someone

2620

01:48:07,490 --> 01:48:05,040

until you go through hell with them

2621

01:48:09,530 --> 01:48:07,500

you see back in the carriage house

2622

01:48:12,709 --> 01:48:09,540

13 years ago

2623

01:48:14,030 --> 01:48:12,719

the feds would come to my home

2624

01:48:16,010 --> 01:48:14,040

to make sure

2625

01:48:18,350 --> 01:48:16,020

that I was inside my house

2626

01:48:20,090 --> 01:48:18,360

administering random drug tests and

2627

01:48:21,770 --> 01:48:20,100

rifling through my expenses to make sure

2628

01:48:23,629 --> 01:48:21,780

I wasn't lying about the strawberry ice

2629

01:48:25,970 --> 01:48:23,639

cream I bought 7-Eleven

2630

01:48:27,950 --> 01:48:25,980

I didn't have any money but they went

2631

01:48:30,410 --> 01:48:27,960

through my debit card statements and

2632

01:48:32,390 --> 01:48:30,420

tried to get me to sign things

2633

01:48:34,010 --> 01:48:32,400

to prove I wasn't lying

2634

01:48:36,590 --> 01:48:34,020

there were federal agents showing up at

2635

01:48:38,570 --> 01:48:36,600

my parents house

2636

01:48:40,310 --> 01:48:38,580

there were no donors

2637

01:48:42,709 --> 01:48:40,320

there were no supporters

2638

01:48:44,450 --> 01:48:42,719

and I was not trending on Twitter

2639

01:48:46,609 --> 01:48:44,460

my father went through this hell with me

2640

01:48:49,250 --> 01:48:46,619

and stuck to those bullies on the front

2641

01:48:50,330 --> 01:48:49,260

lawn and told them to stop harassing our

2642

01:48:53,149 --> 01:48:50,340

family

2643

01:48:54,530 --> 01:48:53,159

and at that point that's all I had

2644

01:48:56,390 --> 01:48:54,540

was him

2645

01:48:59,870 --> 01:48:56,400

well that's something else that's a good

2646

01:49:07,189 --> 01:49:02,870

I was otherwise completely alone

2647

01:49:11,870 --> 01:49:08,689

now the good news

2648

01:49:16,250 --> 01:49:14,330

we have millions of Americans who do who

2649

01:49:19,430 --> 01:49:16,260

also know who I am

2650

01:49:26,149 --> 01:49:21,729

sorry

2651

01:49:28,189 --> 01:49:26,159

boss in fact you have

2652

01:49:32,149 --> 01:49:28,199

and we all have watched

2653

01:49:35,450 --> 01:49:32,159

their overwhelming support they see the

2654

01:49:38,930 --> 01:49:35,460

truth they know who I am

2655

01:49:40,790 --> 01:49:38,940

I also know many of you know who I am

2656

01:49:43,370 --> 01:49:40,800

and you know what's right

2657

01:49:44,810 --> 01:49:43,380

right you know your your people of

2658

01:49:48,410 --> 01:49:44,820

principle here

2659

01:49:48,420 --> 01:50:05,450

and this now may be your moment of truth

2660

01:50:09,649 --> 01:50:07,669

oh I'm sorry I did it again I apologize

2661

01:50:11,450 --> 01:50:09,659

I'm curious to see

2662

01:50:13,430 --> 01:50:11,460

how many of the people that work there

2663

01:50:16,729 --> 01:50:13,440

are just going to quit and go with James

2664

01:50:18,410 --> 01:50:16,739

if he starts a new organization

2665

01:50:20,270 --> 01:50:18,420

um or are they going to keep their mouth

2666

01:50:22,129 --> 01:50:20,280

shut to keep their paycheck but I don't

2667

01:50:24,109 --> 01:50:22,139

think project Veritas is going to be

2668

01:50:27,050 --> 01:50:24,119

around much longer to give them a

2669

01:50:27,790 --> 01:50:27,060

paycheck without James O'Keefe

2670

01:50:31,129 --> 01:50:27,800

um

2671

01:50:33,229 --> 01:50:31,139

interesting it'll be interesting to see

2672

01:50:36,290 --> 01:50:33,239

and then if he even wants any of them

2673

01:50:39,770 --> 01:50:36,300

you know to go with him or not I'm sure

2674

01:50:42,890 --> 01:50:39,780

he doesn't want any of the board members

2675

01:50:46,010 --> 01:50:42,900

one of you called me from a closet the

2676  
01:50:50,030 --> 01:50:46,020  
day of the seventh after I was suspended

2677  
01:50:52,250 --> 01:50:50,040  
the day after I was let go

2678  
01:50:55,790 --> 01:50:52,260  
and you were crying

2679  
01:50:57,950 --> 01:50:55,800  
I never heard I never heard that tone

2680  
01:50:59,510 --> 01:50:57,960  
before I told you it was going to be

2681  
01:51:01,070 --> 01:50:59,520  
okay

2682  
01:51:03,530 --> 01:51:01,080  
you were afraid of what was happening

2683  
01:51:05,450 --> 01:51:03,540  
here you said is this really hard this

2684  
01:51:07,129 --> 01:51:05,460  
is really hard to take I can't take this

2685  
01:51:08,870 --> 01:51:07,139  
anymore

2686  
01:51:11,090 --> 01:51:08,880  
I told you that I struggled alongside

2687  
01:51:12,950 --> 01:51:11,100  
you although I wasn't physically there I

2688  
01:51:14,629 --> 01:51:12,960

told you that I loved you

2689

01:51:16,490 --> 01:51:14,639

a number of us told each other that we

2690

01:51:17,930 --> 01:51:16,500

loved one another it was the first time

2691

01:51:19,430 --> 01:51:17,940

I've shared that sentiment with a

2692

01:51:21,590 --> 01:51:19,440

colleague

2693

01:51:23,330 --> 01:51:21,600

it was a very real moment a very

2694

01:51:24,830 --> 01:51:23,340

beautiful moment a touching moment where

2695

01:51:26,149 --> 01:51:24,840

we were bound together yeah well they

2696

01:51:28,729 --> 01:51:26,159

were many of us were really bound

2697

01:51:31,669 --> 01:51:28,739

together they were all plotting to get

2698

01:51:33,890 --> 01:51:31,679

rid of James so the loyal employee to

2699

01:51:35,990 --> 01:51:33,900

James went into a closet to call him and

2700

01:51:39,590 --> 01:51:36,000

let him know what was going on that's

2701  
01:51:42,109 --> 01:51:39,600  
that's a loyal you know employee moment

2702  
01:51:46,669 --> 01:51:42,119  
and I was grateful for that I recognized

2703  
01:51:49,850 --> 01:51:46,679  
just how honest and real many of you are

2704  
01:51:53,830 --> 01:51:49,860  
in your souls

2705  
01:51:59,209 --> 01:51:56,810  
with men with brass balls and women

2706  
01:52:00,950 --> 01:51:59,219  
with the courage of a lion and it really

2707  
01:52:03,350 --> 01:52:00,960  
what I what I drew from this experience

2708  
01:52:04,729 --> 01:52:03,360  
is the gratitude that I have

2709  
01:52:06,350 --> 01:52:04,739  
you know

2710  
01:52:07,970 --> 01:52:06,360  
for so many of you

2711  
01:52:09,830 --> 01:52:07,980  
and that's and as I was going through

2712  
01:52:12,109 --> 01:52:09,840  
this horrible pain

2713  
01:52:14,330 --> 01:52:12,119

where I lost eight pounds and couldn't

2714

01:52:18,050 --> 01:52:14,340

sleep for five days I was actually

2715

01:52:21,109 --> 01:52:18,060

overcome with this amazing gratitude

2716

01:52:23,090 --> 01:52:21,119

true story I was I was really feeling it

2717

01:52:25,370 --> 01:52:23,100

and and I and I'm grateful for that

2718

01:52:28,370 --> 01:52:25,380

because I've experienced something I

2719

01:52:30,950 --> 01:52:28,380

never have because I saw the goodness

2720

01:52:33,950 --> 01:52:30,960

and and many of you that I did not

2721

01:52:35,810 --> 01:52:33,960

previously see that's interesting and

2722

01:52:37,910 --> 01:52:35,820

yes Andy I sort of addressed those

2723

01:52:39,830 --> 01:52:37,920

things in the beginning of the show I

2724

01:52:42,169 --> 01:52:39,840

talked about how he is definitely left

2725

01:52:45,050 --> 01:52:42,179

leaning and but

2726

01:52:47,870 --> 01:52:45,060

um you know he's done things like reveal

2727

01:52:50,750 --> 01:52:47,880

that the or I'm sorry he's right-leaning

2728

01:52:54,530 --> 01:52:50,760

he's certainly conservative right wing

2729

01:52:57,169 --> 01:52:54,540

uh agenda maybe but I think that's okay

2730

01:52:59,750 --> 01:52:57,179

because we have a major league at least

2731

01:53:02,810 --> 01:52:59,760

in this country Andy the media is skewed

2732

01:53:05,390 --> 01:53:02,820

to the to left and he did some expose

2733

01:53:08,209 --> 01:53:05,400

proving that like CNN was manipulating

2734

01:53:10,490 --> 01:53:08,219

the news to be more favorable to the

2735

01:53:12,530 --> 01:53:10,500

left and to vilify the right and he

2736

01:53:15,410 --> 01:53:12,540

exposed that you know there has to be

2737

01:53:18,050 --> 01:53:15,420

some balance majorly I don't know how it

2738

01:53:21,649 --> 01:53:18,060

is in England Andy but majorly the media

2739

01:53:24,290 --> 01:53:21,659

is left or liberal leaning by far like

2740

01:53:25,609 --> 01:53:24,300

90 of American Media is liberal or

2741

01:53:29,030 --> 01:53:25,619

left-leaning

2742

01:53:32,450 --> 01:53:29,040

so he's certainly right leaning and and

2743

01:53:34,910 --> 01:53:32,460

conservative but he's vastly outnumbered

2744

01:53:38,750 --> 01:53:34,920

if you ask me you know and I think it's

2745

01:53:40,430 --> 01:53:38,760

it's he's sort of The Equalizer or I

2746

01:53:42,649 --> 01:53:40,440

think it's fair if you're going to have

2747

01:53:45,669 --> 01:53:42,659

so many left-leaning liberal people you

2748

01:53:48,229 --> 01:53:45,679

should have some right wing or or

2749

01:53:49,010 --> 01:53:48,239

right-leaning conservative people as

2750

01:53:51,530 --> 01:53:49,020

well

2751  
01:53:54,290 --> 01:53:51,540  
putting their slam it's a shame that we

2752  
01:53:56,510 --> 01:53:54,300  
just don't have meat you know

2753  
01:53:58,910 --> 01:53:56,520  
I would much prefer there's no slant to

2754  
01:54:00,950 --> 01:53:58,920  
the news not left not right just tell me

2755  
01:54:03,050 --> 01:54:00,960  
the facts tell me the news but

2756  
01:54:05,629 --> 01:54:03,060  
unfortunately in this country

2757  
01:54:08,030 --> 01:54:05,639  
you know we have Fox News that is

2758  
01:54:11,270 --> 01:54:08,040  
conservative but most of the media

2759  
01:54:13,729 --> 01:54:11,280  
Outlets besides Fox News and maybe uh

2760  
01:54:17,570 --> 01:54:13,739  
Veritas and a few other Renegades sort

2761  
01:54:18,550 --> 01:54:17,580  
of Indie organizations every media

2762  
01:54:24,169 --> 01:54:18,560  
Outlet

2763  
01:54:24,950 --> 01:54:24,179

MSNBC CNN NBC CBS ABC

2764

01:54:28,510 --> 01:54:24,960

um

2765

01:54:31,970 --> 01:54:28,520

they're all left-leaning so

2766

01:54:33,830 --> 01:54:31,980

you know I I don't I don't take away

2767

01:54:36,290 --> 01:54:33,840

anything from him for being

2768

01:54:37,790 --> 01:54:36,300

right-leaning because most of our media

2769

01:54:42,109 --> 01:54:37,800

is left-leaning

2770

01:54:44,810 --> 01:54:42,119

so yeah but it's certainly you know uh

2771

01:54:47,030 --> 01:54:44,820

and yes I talked about how there's a lot

2772

01:54:48,709 --> 01:54:47,040

of controversy with their methods and

2773

01:54:52,250 --> 01:54:48,719

people have accused them of selectively

2774

01:54:54,470 --> 01:54:52,260

editing things and yeah

2775

01:54:56,390 --> 01:54:54,480

so I meant the statement that I made in

2776

01:54:59,090 --> 01:54:56,400

the beginning of this

2777

01:55:00,410 --> 01:54:59,100

the statement I made before was veritas

2778

01:55:02,570 --> 01:55:00,420

will never be defeated from the outside

2779

01:55:04,910 --> 01:55:02,580

it'll only be defeated from the inside

2780

01:55:08,270 --> 01:55:04,920

that's actually not true

2781

01:55:10,669 --> 01:55:08,280

no the only way to defeat us is if they

2782

01:55:12,410 --> 01:55:10,679

take our spirit

2783

01:55:15,470 --> 01:55:12,420

and from the looks of things many of us

2784

01:55:18,229 --> 01:55:15,480

remain completely undefeated

2785

01:55:19,910 --> 01:55:18,239

and Unbroken

2786

01:55:22,430 --> 01:55:19,920

so

2787

01:55:25,070 --> 01:55:22,440

our mission continues on

2788

01:55:26,990 --> 01:55:25,080

I'm not done the mission will perhaps

2789

01:55:29,229 --> 01:55:27,000

take on a new name

2790

01:55:31,910 --> 01:55:29,239

and it may be no longer called Veritas

2791

01:55:32,930 --> 01:55:31,920

project Veritas I'll need a bunch of

2792

01:55:34,970 --> 01:55:32,940

people

2793

01:55:37,550 --> 01:55:34,980

around me

2794

01:55:40,970 --> 01:55:37,560

and I'll make sure

2795

01:55:43,070 --> 01:55:40,980

I'll make sure you know how to find me

2796

01:55:44,390 --> 01:55:43,080

well that's interesting for sort of

2797

01:55:45,950 --> 01:55:44,400

inviting them to come with him you

2798

01:55:48,410 --> 01:55:45,960

invited me to New York City and did that

2799

01:55:51,590 --> 01:55:48,420

little uh stand up

2800

01:55:53,570 --> 01:55:51,600

how how fitting that from

2801  
01:55:56,930 --> 01:55:53,580  
Shakespeare quote and this story shall

2802  
01:56:00,709 --> 01:55:58,490  
we few

2803  
01:56:03,709 --> 01:56:00,719  
we happy few

2804  
01:56:05,750 --> 01:56:03,719  
we Band of Brothers and Sisters

2805  
01:56:06,709 --> 01:56:05,760  
so with that I'm going to collect my

2806  
01:56:11,030 --> 01:56:06,719  
things

2807  
01:56:17,750 --> 01:56:14,149  
and I hope to see some of you soon

2808  
01:56:21,590 --> 01:56:17,760  
that's it that's very very interesting

2809  
01:56:22,609 --> 01:56:21,600  
so he's inviting the the loyal to join

2810  
01:56:24,590 --> 01:56:22,619  
him

2811  
01:56:34,310 --> 01:56:24,600  
and

2812  
01:56:35,330 --> 01:56:34,320  
decision-making process

2813  
01:56:37,250 --> 01:56:35,340

um

2814

01:56:38,750 --> 01:56:37,260

let me know what do you think we'll take

2815

01:56:39,830 --> 01:56:38,760

comments and questions from the live

2816

01:56:42,890 --> 01:56:39,840

chat

2817

01:56:45,470 --> 01:56:42,900

is Project veritasco to survive without

2818

01:56:48,950 --> 01:56:45,480

their founder that they're

2819

01:56:50,390 --> 01:56:48,960

throwing out you know in the street here

2820

01:56:51,290 --> 01:56:50,400

um do you think there's going to be I

2821

01:56:54,050 --> 01:56:51,300

think there's going to be a lot of

2822

01:56:56,570 --> 01:56:54,060

lawsuits over this James is

2823

01:56:57,590 --> 01:56:56,580

um very lawyered and he has great

2824

01:57:02,149 --> 01:56:57,600

lawyers

2825

01:57:04,250 --> 01:57:02,159

I think there's going to be an awful lot

2826

01:57:07,129 --> 01:57:04,260

of lawsuits especially because he can

2827

01:57:09,530 --> 01:57:07,139

prove that they were bribing people to

2828

01:57:11,629 --> 01:57:09,540

vote remember I think it come it came

2829

01:57:12,649 --> 01:57:11,639

down to some sort of a vote and they had

2830

01:57:16,089 --> 01:57:12,659

to have

2831

01:57:19,729 --> 01:57:16,099

some sort of you know

2832

01:57:22,070 --> 01:57:19,739

Democratic process to do this to him and

2833

01:57:23,810 --> 01:57:22,080

they had to have a certain percentage I

2834

01:57:25,250 --> 01:57:23,820

don't know if it's 60 percent or seven I

2835

01:57:26,510 --> 01:57:25,260

think it's I think he might have

2836

01:57:29,390 --> 01:57:26,520

mentioned or I saw in some of the

2837

01:57:32,810 --> 01:57:29,400

paperwork at 70 percent of everybody has

2838

01:57:35,209 --> 01:57:32,820

to agree to ask to get to do this to him

2839

01:57:36,890 --> 01:57:35,219

but if they're bribing people in the

2840

01:57:38,750 --> 01:57:36,900

organization to get them to vote with

2841

01:57:40,850 --> 01:57:38,760

them by saying you'll get a raise if we

2842

01:57:43,669 --> 01:57:40,860

get rid of James O'Keefe

2843

01:57:46,010 --> 01:57:43,679

that's probably illegal I'm not a lawyer

2844

01:57:46,970 --> 01:57:46,020

though I'm not a law enforcement officer

2845

01:57:52,550 --> 01:57:46,980

so

2846

01:57:55,189 --> 01:57:52,560

think that they're going to have an

2847

01:57:56,390 --> 01:57:55,199

extremely hard time raising funds after

2848

01:57:58,129 --> 01:57:56,400

this

2849

01:58:01,370 --> 01:57:58,139

in fact there's people all over Twitter

2850

01:58:03,589 --> 01:58:01,380

that I have seen that are requesting

2851  
01:58:05,930 --> 01:58:03,599  
that they're they get their money back

2852  
01:58:09,169 --> 01:58:05,940  
right

2853  
01:58:13,070 --> 01:58:09,179  
um it's this is an interesting story and

2854  
01:58:16,250 --> 01:58:13,080  
uh we there's an article uh

2855  
01:58:20,510 --> 01:58:16,260  
from Vanity Fair

2856  
01:58:27,229 --> 01:58:22,729  
let me uh share my oh wait a minute

2857  
01:58:27,239 --> 01:58:30,950  
see if they're gonna

2858  
01:58:34,430 --> 01:58:32,750  
one second I'll share my screen we'll

2859  
01:58:35,870 --> 01:58:34,440  
read a little bit of this article this

2860  
01:58:42,350 --> 01:58:35,880  
is James

2861  
01:58:44,510 --> 01:58:42,360  
leading like a power drunk tyrant

2862  
01:58:46,669 --> 01:58:44,520  
the board has insisted it did not fire

2863  
01:58:49,430 --> 01:58:46,679

O'Keefe nor did we want him to resign

2864

01:58:50,930 --> 01:58:49,440

and it appears willing to make amends we

2865

01:58:53,030 --> 01:58:50,940

would like to continue conversations

2866

01:58:55,250 --> 01:58:53,040

with James to resolve internal matters

2867

01:58:57,530 --> 01:58:55,260

rather than litigate them publicly the

2868

01:58:59,689 --> 01:58:57,540

statement read

2869

01:59:01,729 --> 01:58:59,699

I have not resigned from the company I

2870

01:59:04,370 --> 01:59:01,739

was stripped of my position of CEO and

2871

01:59:06,709 --> 01:59:04,380

chairman said James O'Keefe still the

2872

01:59:09,950 --> 01:59:06,719

board insisted it did not fire O'Keefe

2873

01:59:10,910 --> 01:59:09,960

right O'Keefe some departure comes weeks

2874

01:59:14,270 --> 01:59:10,920

after

2875

01:59:16,790 --> 01:59:14,280

16 project Veritas employees signed a

2876  
01:59:17,930 --> 01:59:16,800  
memo to the board accusing O'Keefe of

2877  
01:59:20,830 --> 01:59:17,940  
managing

2878  
01:59:23,750 --> 01:59:20,840  
like a quote powertrunk Tyrant unquote

2879  
01:59:25,550 --> 01:59:23,760  
claiming that he bullied him to mean his

2880  
01:59:27,910 --> 01:59:25,560  
staff one employee even alleged that he

2881  
01:59:30,770 --> 01:59:27,920  
once took a pregnant woman's lunch

2882  
01:59:32,450 --> 01:59:30,780  
according to the Daily Beast O'Keefe did

2883  
01:59:33,649 --> 01:59:32,460  
not respond to the Daily BEAST's request

2884  
01:59:36,290 --> 01:59:33,659  
for comment

2885  
01:59:38,750 --> 01:59:36,300  
over the last two years the group has

2886  
01:59:41,030 --> 01:59:38,760  
suffered a spat of legal problems

2887  
01:59:43,010 --> 01:59:41,040  
stemming from its procurement of a

2888  
01:59:45,589 --> 01:59:43,020

stolen diary kept by first daughter

2889

01:59:49,010 --> 01:59:45,599

Ashley Biden oh I forgot all about that

2890

01:59:53,030 --> 01:59:49,020

they got the um

2891

01:59:54,770 --> 01:59:53,040

they got a diary from Ashley Biden and

2892

01:59:56,750 --> 01:59:54,780

then they got raided by the feds for

2893

01:59:59,390 --> 01:59:56,760

having that diary boy would I like to

2894

02:00:01,250 --> 01:59:59,400

know what was in it according to

2895

02:00:03,589 --> 02:00:01,260

well we don't even want to get into that

2896

02:00:07,010 --> 02:00:03,599

but there were some accusations in that

2897

02:00:08,870 --> 02:00:07,020

diary by Ashley Biden about now

2898

02:00:12,050 --> 02:00:08,880

president

2899

02:00:14,930 --> 02:00:12,060

Joe Biden uh and they were very very

2900

02:00:16,609 --> 02:00:14,940

serious accusations I wonder whatever

2901

02:00:19,070 --> 02:00:16,619

happened to that diary

2902

02:00:19,850 --> 02:00:19,080

because uh that turned into a whole

2903

02:00:21,470 --> 02:00:19,860

thing

2904

02:00:23,209 --> 02:00:21,480

the group has never published the

2905

02:00:25,850 --> 02:00:23,219

contents of the diary and has faced no

2906

02:00:27,950 --> 02:00:25,860

charges in the key in the case O'Keefe's

2907

02:00:30,589 --> 02:00:27,960

home was searched by FBI agents as part

2908

02:00:32,750 --> 02:00:30,599

of the 2021 investigation into its theft

2909

02:00:34,189 --> 02:00:32,760

the diary which was stolen by two

2910

02:00:36,410 --> 02:00:34,199

Florida residents who have pleaded

2911

02:00:38,450 --> 02:00:36,420

guilty to the crime was ultimately

2912

02:00:40,729 --> 02:00:38,460

turned over to law enforcement meanwhile

2913

02:00:44,930 --> 02:00:40,739

in a separate case last year a federal

2914

02:00:47,750 --> 02:00:44,940

jury awarded democracy Partners 127 120

2915

02:00:50,089 --> 02:00:47,760

000 after it ruled that project Veritas

2916

02:00:51,890 --> 02:00:50,099

had violated wiretapping laws in

2917

02:00:54,530 --> 02:00:51,900

Undercover videos targeting the

2918

02:00:56,510 --> 02:00:54,540

Democratic consulting firm well that's

2919

02:00:58,490 --> 02:00:56,520

interesting

2920

02:01:00,729 --> 02:00:58,500

um so yeah they did go too far in at

2921

02:01:02,810 --> 02:01:00,739

least one case because they this

2922

02:01:04,189 --> 02:01:02,820

democracy partner's got a hundred and

2923

02:01:07,609 --> 02:01:04,199

twenty thousand dollar

2924

02:01:10,129 --> 02:01:07,619

ruling that they violated wiretapping

2925

02:01:12,350 --> 02:01:10,139

laws and and that has to do with

2926  
02:01:14,510 --> 02:01:12,360  
recording phone calls or conversations

2927  
02:01:16,250 --> 02:01:14,520  
it's always best to be very very careful

2928  
02:01:18,410 --> 02:01:16,260  
when doing that

2929  
02:01:20,930 --> 02:01:18,420  
um I live in a one-party consent state

2930  
02:01:24,169 --> 02:01:20,940  
so I don't worry about that too much and

2931  
02:01:26,330 --> 02:01:24,179  
uh I I record whatever whatever I want

2932  
02:01:28,609 --> 02:01:26,340  
during an investigation and I'm free to

2933  
02:01:31,729 --> 02:01:28,619  
broadcast it as well completely and

2934  
02:01:34,729 --> 02:01:31,739  
totally legal for me in some states not

2935  
02:01:37,129 --> 02:01:34,739  
so much right

2936  
02:01:38,570 --> 02:01:37,139  
I'm not expecting my money back I just

2937  
02:01:40,729 --> 02:01:38,580  
want to apply pressure and let them know

2938  
02:01:42,229 --> 02:01:40,739

they've lost my support and why yeah I

2939

02:01:44,570 --> 02:01:42,239

would say reach out to them communicate

2940

02:01:46,609 --> 02:01:44,580

to them let them know that you're not

2941

02:01:47,629 --> 02:01:46,619

happy tell me what your money back a lot

2942

02:01:49,669 --> 02:01:47,639

of people are telling them they want

2943

02:01:52,970 --> 02:01:49,679

their money back

2944

02:01:54,410 --> 02:01:52,980

um the big guy Biden yes yes oh boy

2945

02:01:56,810 --> 02:01:54,420

would I love to know what was in that

2946

02:01:59,149 --> 02:01:56,820

diary because the feds came down like a

2947

02:02:02,050 --> 02:01:59,159

hammer on anybody that had that in their

2948

02:02:04,370 --> 02:02:02,060

possession or copies of it or whatever

2949

02:02:06,589 --> 02:02:04,380

but to the best of my knowledge and

2950

02:02:08,810 --> 02:02:06,599

recollection

2951

02:02:10,609 --> 02:02:08,820

um O'Keefe and project Veritas

2952

02:02:12,229 --> 02:02:10,619

cooperated they gave up whatever

2953

02:02:13,970 --> 02:02:12,239

information that they have and they

2954

02:02:15,589 --> 02:02:13,980

weren't charged so if they did anything

2955

02:02:16,669 --> 02:02:15,599

wrong in that case they would have been

2956

02:02:23,109 --> 02:02:16,679

charged

2957

02:02:25,550 --> 02:02:23,119

crossed the uh the dividing cartel

2958

02:02:28,490 --> 02:02:25,560

co-end says true Seekers on isn't it

2959

02:02:31,010 --> 02:02:28,500

like 4 a.m there yes it is

2960

02:02:33,470 --> 02:02:31,020

um this is our new uh insomnia series

2961

02:02:35,629 --> 02:02:33,480

I've been having terrible in Tommy and I

2962

02:02:37,430 --> 02:02:35,639

just decided if I'm going to not be able

2963

02:02:40,669 --> 02:02:37,440

to sleep I'll get a couple of extra

2964

02:02:43,790 --> 02:02:40,679

shows in so

2965

02:02:46,129 --> 02:02:43,800

and also we wanted to do a few shows at

2966

02:02:48,189 --> 02:02:46,139

4am here for the benefit of people in

2967

02:02:50,810 --> 02:02:48,199

Australia and England

2968

02:02:53,629 --> 02:02:50,820

and while we do have people listening

2969

02:02:56,030 --> 02:02:53,639

from all over the world the most people

2970

02:02:58,850 --> 02:02:56,040

listening from other countries to us is

2971

02:03:01,310 --> 02:02:58,860

England and London or excuse me England

2972

02:03:04,010 --> 02:03:01,320

and Australia and those are both

2973

02:03:06,410 --> 02:03:04,020

English-speaking countries and

2974

02:03:07,970 --> 02:03:06,420

many people have said oh Stephen I love

2975

02:03:10,250 --> 02:03:07,980

your show but I can never catch it live

2976

02:03:13,250 --> 02:03:10,260

because when it's 9 there it's 4 a.m

2977

02:03:15,470 --> 02:03:13,260

here or something so we're doing this uh

2978

02:03:18,109 --> 02:03:15,480

so it's more reasonable time for the

2979

02:03:19,790 --> 02:03:18,119

people in London and I keep saying

2980

02:03:23,209 --> 02:03:19,800

London in England

2981

02:03:25,850 --> 02:03:23,219

and in Australia Tasmania and all those

2982

02:03:29,930 --> 02:03:25,860

uh around

2983

02:03:33,050 --> 02:03:29,940

uh Australia to catch a live show uh

2984

02:03:35,149 --> 02:03:33,060

we'll be doing this until the insomnia

2985

02:03:39,350 --> 02:03:35,159

situation improves

2986

02:03:41,510 --> 02:03:39,360

I have some 10 count of 10 what I call

2987

02:03:43,310 --> 02:03:41,520

bonus or extra shows that are sort of

2988

02:03:45,770 --> 02:03:43,320

off topic and I never get to them

2989

02:03:48,109 --> 02:03:45,780

because they're sort of off topic so

2990

02:03:50,390 --> 02:03:48,119

we're going to start doing them and if

2991

02:03:54,830 --> 02:03:50,400

my insomnia improves we're going to

2992

02:03:57,649 --> 02:03:54,840

start doing like 11 A.M or 12 noon shows

2993

02:04:00,770 --> 02:03:57,659

eastern time again for the benefit of

2994

02:04:02,330 --> 02:04:00,780

those across the pond

2995

02:04:04,250 --> 02:04:02,340

um give them we want to give everybody

2996

02:04:08,570 --> 02:04:04,260

an opportunity to catch a live show and

2997

02:04:11,149 --> 02:04:08,580

I realize if 9 pm eastern time is 4 a.m

2998

02:04:13,250 --> 02:04:11,159

your time if in your home country you're

2999

02:04:17,390 --> 02:04:13,260

going to have difficulty being in the

3000

02:04:22,609 --> 02:04:19,450

oh I didn't know it's your birthday

3001

02:04:24,410 --> 02:04:22,619

pragmagic says thanks for the project uh

3002

02:04:26,270 --> 02:04:24,420

Veritas birthday stream I know you did

3003

02:04:30,530 --> 02:04:26,280

it just for me buddy real appreciate it

3004

02:04:33,290 --> 02:04:30,540

well uh I did listen I knew it was your

3005

02:04:34,669 --> 02:04:33,300

birthday I I knew that it was your

3006

02:04:36,169 --> 02:04:34,679

birthday

3007

02:04:37,310 --> 02:04:36,179

I don't know if I don't think he

3008

02:04:40,310 --> 02:04:37,320

believes me

3009

02:04:43,729 --> 02:04:40,320

listen uh I knew it was your birthday

3010

02:04:46,669 --> 02:04:43,739

pragmagic and I was uh just talking to

3011

02:04:48,229 --> 02:04:46,679

my cat and I told him it was your

3012

02:04:50,030 --> 02:04:48,239

birthday I tried to get him to sing

3013

02:04:51,470 --> 02:04:50,040

Happy Birthday and he started yelling at

3014

02:04:54,669 --> 02:04:51,480

me I don't know if you know but I got

3015

02:04:58,910 --> 02:04:54,679

this talking cat so anyway

3016

02:05:00,830 --> 02:04:58,920

happy birthday pragmatic what

3017

02:05:06,770 --> 02:05:00,840

what

3018

02:05:08,330 --> 02:05:06,780

am I supposed to do here am I supposed

3019

02:05:10,310 --> 02:05:08,340

to sing Happy Birthday to you every time

3020

02:05:12,530 --> 02:05:10,320

it's your birthday

3021

02:05:17,629 --> 02:05:12,540

all right fine this is it

3022

02:05:21,890 --> 02:05:17,639

happy birthday to you happy birthday to

3023

02:05:24,530 --> 02:05:21,900

you happy birthday to you happy birthday

3024

02:05:26,149 --> 02:05:24,540

to you all right

3025

02:05:27,830 --> 02:05:26,159

God

3026

02:05:32,589 --> 02:05:27,840

can a cat just get some sleep around

3027

02:05:38,990 --> 02:05:36,410

happy birthday my friend pragmatic and

3028

02:05:40,430 --> 02:05:39,000

uh pragmatic I I someday we have to

3029

02:05:42,350 --> 02:05:40,440

catch up and I want to know how you're

3030

02:05:45,290 --> 02:05:42,360

doing on that land and building stuff

3031

02:05:47,570 --> 02:05:45,300

and did you even get started I uh I'm

3032

02:05:50,450 --> 02:05:47,580

getting started at my new place maybe

3033

02:05:52,790 --> 02:05:50,460

two more months 60 more days and I'm

3034

02:05:56,689 --> 02:05:52,800

building a new place a new Cabin in the

3035

02:06:02,089 --> 02:06:00,229

your cat rules we have a tea date yeah

3036

02:06:04,070 --> 02:06:02,099

well happy birthday buddy I hope you

3037

02:06:06,229 --> 02:06:04,080

have a great one tell your girlfriend to

3038

02:06:07,910 --> 02:06:06,239

bang you you know you know what I like

3039

02:06:09,350 --> 02:06:07,920

about birthdays it's like mandatory

3040

02:06:11,649 --> 02:06:09,360

you're getting bang day it's your

3041

02:06:14,629 --> 02:06:11,659

birthday she's gotta do it right

3042

02:06:15,649 --> 02:06:14,639

happy happy fun time right it's my

3043

02:06:20,089 --> 02:06:15,659

birthday

3044

02:06:23,390 --> 02:06:20,099

look at those eyes yes yes uh and then

3045

02:06:25,310 --> 02:06:23,400

from sack says she is enjoying this time

3046

02:06:27,169 --> 02:06:25,320

for a change yeah

3047

02:06:29,450 --> 02:06:27,179

it's great to catch you live from the

3048

02:06:31,729 --> 02:06:29,460

from the Great Britain UK great that's

3049

02:06:34,490 --> 02:06:31,739

uh that was the purpose I figured so

3050

02:06:37,850 --> 02:06:34,500

many of you have asked me to do shows uh

3051

02:06:40,790 --> 02:06:37,860

either in England or in Australia right

3052

02:06:44,689 --> 02:06:40,800

and uh I guess uh troubled Minds Mike

3053

02:06:47,570 --> 02:06:44,699

he's got insomnia too right and by the

3054

02:06:49,870 --> 02:06:47,580

way uh Mike I thought I was going to

3055

02:06:52,790 --> 02:06:49,880

email you but since you're here

3056

02:06:54,709 --> 02:06:52,800

you and I should talk off air because I

3057

02:06:56,270 --> 02:06:54,719

thought if we trade notes that would be

3058

02:06:57,890 --> 02:06:56,280

good for both of us right I'm sure

3059

02:07:00,290 --> 02:06:57,900

there's some things you long learned

3060

02:07:02,629 --> 02:07:00,300

along the way maybe you can help me with

3061

02:07:04,790 --> 02:07:02,639

my audio podcast and in exchange I'll

3062

02:07:08,270 --> 02:07:04,800

help you with your ufop with your

3063

02:07:09,950 --> 02:07:08,280

YouTube channel and we'll both grow our

3064

02:07:12,290 --> 02:07:09,960

respective

3065

02:07:14,209 --> 02:07:12,300

I don't want to say problems

3066

02:07:15,950 --> 02:07:14,219

you know but we both have our strengths

3067

02:07:18,229 --> 02:07:15,960

and weaknesses and also I wanted to ask

3068

02:07:20,510 --> 02:07:18,239

you some stuff off air about the

3069

02:07:24,470 --> 02:07:20,520

AI stuff that you're using because I'm

3070

02:07:28,550 --> 02:07:26,390

Cohen says when are you going to cover

3071

02:07:30,169 --> 02:07:28,560

access Consciousness in their money scam

3072

02:07:31,970 --> 02:07:30,179

Channel BS

3073

02:07:33,589 --> 02:07:31,980

crazy what people are spending on that

3074

02:07:35,930 --> 02:07:33,599

nonsense well

3075

02:07:38,589 --> 02:07:35,940

it's on my list that's what I could tell

3076

02:07:42,830 --> 02:07:38,599

you and I apologize One Main Army here

3077

02:07:45,709 --> 02:07:42,840

and uh uh co-n what I would tell you is

3078

02:07:47,870 --> 02:07:45,719

the same thing I tell everybody I I

3079

02:07:49,970 --> 02:07:47,880

appreciate that people want me to cover

3080

02:07:51,890 --> 02:07:49,980

certain things but the problem is I'm a

3081

02:07:53,870 --> 02:07:51,900

one-man Army here and these

3082

02:07:55,970 --> 02:07:53,880

investigative pieces like you're asking

3083

02:07:58,430 --> 02:07:55,980

me to do here could take one month and

3084

02:08:00,770 --> 02:07:58,440

I've got 10 ahead of that but that is on

3085

02:08:02,810 --> 02:08:00,780

my list I promise you it is on my list

3086

02:08:06,169 --> 02:08:02,820

and when I can get to it I will get to

3087

02:08:07,729 --> 02:08:06,179

it I'm trying to uh

3088

02:08:10,490 --> 02:08:07,739

I guess you could say I'm trying to

3089

02:08:13,790 --> 02:08:10,500

minimize other things that are time

3090

02:08:15,589 --> 02:08:13,800

problems for me right and get a bunch of

3091

02:08:17,930 --> 02:08:15,599

stuff off my to-do list so that I have

3092

02:08:20,030 --> 02:08:17,940

more time every week for I enjoy the

3093

02:08:23,089 --> 02:08:20,040

investigative Stories the best the

3094

02:08:25,729 --> 02:08:23,099

problem is if I only did that we would

3095

02:08:28,729 --> 02:08:25,739

have one show a month here you know so

3096

02:08:31,790 --> 02:08:28,739

we have to do some commentary shows or

3097

02:08:34,010 --> 02:08:31,800

some interview shows

3098

02:08:36,649 --> 02:08:34,020

um in a perfect world I I would have a

3099

02:08:40,550 --> 02:08:36,659

full staff doing uh you know all of the

3100

02:08:45,589 --> 02:08:43,010

oh cool I already sent you an email with

3101

02:08:47,450 --> 02:08:45,599

some Deets but for sure yeah I go to a

3102

02:08:50,510 --> 02:08:47,460

cabin every weekend troubled minds and I

3103

02:08:52,310 --> 02:08:50,520

have a little bit of downtime and so I'd

3104

02:08:54,290 --> 02:08:52,320

be happy to stream the artists or Zoom

3105

02:08:55,970 --> 02:08:54,300

or Skype or whatever from there or just

3106

02:08:58,430 --> 02:08:55,980

phone call I'll I'll give you my cell

3107

02:08:59,810 --> 02:08:58,440

phone number but we should yeah I think

3108

02:09:00,649 --> 02:08:59,820

it's a good idea to try to help each

3109

02:09:02,450 --> 02:09:00,659

other

3110

02:09:04,010 --> 02:09:02,460

and there's things that I'm sure that I

3111

02:09:08,330 --> 02:09:04,020

can help you with

3112

02:09:10,250 --> 02:09:08,340

um or I think I can I can try right yeah

3113

02:09:12,050 --> 02:09:10,260

I just think it's interesting that

3114

02:09:14,629 --> 02:09:12,060

you're so much bigger on the audio side

3115

02:09:17,209 --> 02:09:14,639

you know and I was ready to stop doing

3116

02:09:20,689 --> 02:09:17,219

mine until somebody helped me

3117

02:09:22,729 --> 02:09:20,699

I was doing it totally wrong Mike I I

3118

02:09:25,250 --> 02:09:22,739

was using the same thumbnail for every

3119

02:09:27,530 --> 02:09:25,260

show just that change alone and suddenly

3120

02:09:29,450 --> 02:09:27,540

the audio podcast is making money right

3121

02:09:31,070 --> 02:09:29,460

I just thought nobody cares about the

3122

02:09:33,530 --> 02:09:31,080

thumbnail they care about the content

3123

02:09:35,450 --> 02:09:33,540

now the thumbnail gets them to listen to

3124

02:09:39,169 --> 02:09:35,460

click on it right

3125

02:09:41,450 --> 02:09:39,179

uh yeah and it's interesting I want to

3126  
02:09:42,589 --> 02:09:41,460  
show you my audio podcast stats too

3127  
02:09:44,629 --> 02:09:42,599  
because

3128  
02:09:47,990 --> 02:09:44,639  
I don't know what I did but on some of

3129  
02:09:50,209 --> 02:09:48,000  
those days there's like 10 times or five

3130  
02:09:51,649 --> 02:09:50,219  
times at least the average day's

3131  
02:09:54,410 --> 02:09:51,659  
engagement and

3132  
02:09:57,410 --> 02:09:54,420  
I try to look what were those shows

3133  
02:09:59,030 --> 02:09:57,420  
where did I post them it's the same sort

3134  
02:10:00,830 --> 02:09:59,040  
of con I don't know how that happened

3135  
02:10:02,450 --> 02:10:00,840  
but I'd like to make it happen every day

3136  
02:10:04,550 --> 02:10:02,460  
you know

3137  
02:10:06,410 --> 02:10:04,560  
uh

3138  
02:10:08,270 --> 02:10:06,420

just don't ask Steven to help you with

3139

02:10:10,729 --> 02:10:08,280

your 3D printer those are the bane of my

3140

02:10:13,490 --> 02:10:10,739

existence I hate them I hate them in

3141

02:10:15,169 --> 02:10:13,500

fact Arlene my neighbor who's taken

3142

02:10:17,810 --> 02:10:15,179

several months trying to fix that thing

3143

02:10:20,089 --> 02:10:17,820

after Ron didn't fix it

3144

02:10:21,470 --> 02:10:20,099

um and by the way for those unaware Ron

3145

02:10:23,149 --> 02:10:21,480

and a couple of other people in my life

3146

02:10:24,530 --> 02:10:23,159

kept telling me Oh you got to get a 3D

3147

02:10:25,790 --> 02:10:24,540

printer Steve and I kept saying no I

3148

02:10:28,370 --> 02:10:25,800

don't want one they're nothing but

3149

02:10:30,830 --> 02:10:28,380

aggravation no no no they all assured me

3150

02:10:33,350 --> 02:10:30,840

this thing hasn't worked right for a

3151

02:10:35,149 --> 02:10:33,360

year since I got it and so everybody

3152

02:10:36,770 --> 02:10:35,159

thinks they could fix it and I'm just

3153

02:10:38,209 --> 02:10:36,780

stupid and don't know how to run it and

3154

02:10:40,729 --> 02:10:38,219

then they try to fix it and they can't

3155

02:10:42,649 --> 02:10:40,739

my neighbor wants me to take it back to

3156

02:10:44,629 --> 02:10:42,659

him and send it back to the company

3157

02:10:46,430 --> 02:10:44,639

because apparently the one that I have

3158

02:10:48,589 --> 02:10:46,440

has some sort of manufacturer's defect

3159

02:10:51,649 --> 02:10:48,599

so it's I'm going to throw it in the

3160

02:10:55,030 --> 02:10:51,659

trash and just never 3D print something

3161

02:10:57,649 --> 02:10:55,040

again right

3162

02:10:59,209 --> 02:10:57,659

co-n says access Consciousness a whole

3163

02:11:00,950 --> 02:10:59,219

other level of money that people are

3164

02:11:02,570 --> 02:11:00,960

throwing at something ex-scientologists

3165

02:11:04,910 --> 02:11:02,580

started it years ago and claims he was

3166

02:11:07,430 --> 02:11:04,920

channeling Rasputin or some alien to get

3167

02:11:09,530 --> 02:11:07,440

the info uh I know I've I've looked into

3168

02:11:12,649 --> 02:11:09,540

it but not deeply enough to do a show on

3169

02:11:14,810 --> 02:11:12,659

it yet right if only you could 3D print

3170

02:11:16,370 --> 02:11:14,820

me a new birthday cat well I could if

3171

02:11:19,370 --> 02:11:16,380

the thing worked it never worked right

3172

02:11:20,870 --> 02:11:19,380

so where I'm at with 3D printing is I

3173

02:11:24,229 --> 02:11:20,880

want to take the 3D printer that I

3174

02:11:27,410 --> 02:11:24,239

wasted like 500 on and by the way

3175

02:11:29,810 --> 02:11:27,420

that is a big expense for me I am so

3176

02:11:31,550 --> 02:11:29,820

cheap that to get me to spend 500 on

3177

02:11:34,430 --> 02:11:31,560

something like that

3178

02:11:36,229 --> 02:11:34,440

that was like a once in a in a three or

3179

02:11:38,510 --> 02:11:36,239

four or five year

3180

02:11:40,910 --> 02:11:38,520

splurge on myself

3181

02:11:42,830 --> 02:11:40,920

it hasn't it never worked right since I

3182

02:11:45,709 --> 02:11:42,840

got it I just want to throw it in the

3183

02:11:47,330 --> 02:11:45,719

trash and not continue to aggravate me

3184

02:11:49,669 --> 02:11:47,340

everybody's like oh no send it back to

3185

02:11:51,530 --> 02:11:49,679

the company or get this part and replace

3186

02:11:53,930 --> 02:11:51,540

this part we've been doing that for a

3187

02:11:55,490 --> 02:11:53,940

year the things never worked right I

3188

02:11:57,530 --> 02:11:55,500

don't want to aggravate myself any

3189

02:12:01,250 --> 02:11:57,540

further I want to throw it in the trash

3190

02:12:03,290 --> 02:12:01,260

and just be free of the aggravation that

3191

02:12:05,390 --> 02:12:03,300

I didn't want from 3D printers to start

3192

02:12:07,070 --> 02:12:05,400

with I said I don't want one they're

3193

02:12:09,229 --> 02:12:07,080

nothing but aggravation I told everybody

3194

02:12:11,149 --> 02:12:09,239

they're nothing but aggravation if this

3195

02:12:12,709 --> 02:12:11,159

thing's just going to aggravate me it's

3196

02:12:14,089 --> 02:12:12,719

not going to work right or it's going to

3197

02:12:16,729 --> 02:12:14,099

need parts replaced everybody no

3198

02:12:18,530 --> 02:12:16,739

everybody all my all my nerd friends oh

3199

02:12:19,790 --> 02:12:18,540

no no they're much different now Steve

3200

02:12:22,629 --> 02:12:19,800

and they've really worked out the bugs

3201

02:12:25,550 --> 02:12:22,639

they all work great now no they don't

3202

02:12:27,410 --> 02:12:25,560

it's a it's just a big pile of

3203

02:12:29,149 --> 02:12:27,420

aggravation I don't need in my life I

3204

02:12:32,270 --> 02:12:29,159

have two children I don't have the

3205

02:12:34,729 --> 02:12:32,280

patience for aggravation on the level of

3206

02:12:37,149 --> 02:12:34,739

a child right that needs that kind of

3207

02:12:39,350 --> 02:12:37,159

time and attention and no

3208

02:12:40,430 --> 02:12:39,360

so I'm going to take it back from my

3209

02:12:42,410 --> 02:12:40,440

neighbor

3210

02:12:44,810 --> 02:12:42,420

the only thing I will say is if the

3211

02:12:47,270 --> 02:12:44,820

company who sold it to me will honor

3212

02:12:50,810 --> 02:12:47,280

uh the purchase and give me a different

3213

02:12:54,530 --> 02:12:50,820

model maybe I'll try again but not with

3214

02:12:58,609 --> 02:12:56,990

yep that's the thing Mark Tehran and

3215

02:13:00,109 --> 02:12:58,619

Mark Toronto says my son's 3D printers

3216

02:13:01,189 --> 02:13:00,119

work well he's done many modifications

3217

02:13:03,950 --> 02:13:01,199

to it

3218

02:13:05,930 --> 02:13:03,960

I agree but he's had to work on it for

3219

02:13:07,729 --> 02:13:05,940

like a year to get it to work good for

3220

02:13:10,250 --> 02:13:07,739

him and I did that and mine still

3221

02:13:13,370 --> 02:13:10,260

doesn't work good or work right it

3222

02:13:15,589 --> 02:13:13,380

chokes on bigger prints of course I did

3223

02:13:17,870 --> 02:13:15,599

buy a really well considerably bigger

3224

02:13:19,790 --> 02:13:17,880

than a starter one 18 inch

3225

02:13:22,189 --> 02:13:19,800

they can print 18 inches wide and 18

3226

02:13:24,649 --> 02:13:22,199

inches high and 18 inches long

3227

02:13:25,310 --> 02:13:24,659

that's a pretty big 3D printer

3228

02:13:27,709 --> 02:13:25,320

um

3229

02:13:30,410 --> 02:13:27,719

it's just

3230

02:13:32,209 --> 02:13:30,420

too much it's too much little

3231

02:13:34,550 --> 02:13:32,219

Sledgehammer session says Girl Next Door

3232

02:13:38,209 --> 02:13:34,560

absolutely I'm ready for it I'm ready

3233

02:13:40,790 --> 02:13:38,219

for uh to take take a hammer to it break

3234

02:13:43,490 --> 02:13:40,800

it all up and put it in a trash bag and

3235

02:13:45,649 --> 02:13:43,500

never worry about 3D printing again if I

3236

02:13:47,930 --> 02:13:45,659

really want to print something

3237

02:13:49,609 --> 02:13:47,940

I have friends that all have them I can

3238

02:13:51,169 --> 02:13:49,619

send a file and say hey can you print

3239

02:13:53,750 --> 02:13:51,179

this for me I'll give you I'll give you

3240

02:13:55,910 --> 02:13:53,760

some printer filament or I'll buy you

3241

02:13:57,830 --> 02:13:55,920

you know dinner or something

3242

02:14:00,169 --> 02:13:57,840

and that's much less aggravating than

3243

02:14:02,510 --> 02:14:00,179

have to constantly Tinker with the thing

3244

02:14:05,990 --> 02:14:02,520

replace Parks level it level it again

3245

02:14:07,850 --> 02:14:06,000

move it oh I even

3246

02:14:10,310 --> 02:14:07,860

somebody told me oh it's the temperature

3247

02:14:12,530 --> 02:14:10,320

in your room it's not right put it in a

3248

02:14:15,229 --> 02:14:12,540

different room I did that

3249

02:14:18,770 --> 02:14:15,239

oh now I moved it now I got to spend an

3250

02:14:20,870 --> 02:14:18,780

hour auto leveling it and then the auto

3251

02:14:23,330 --> 02:14:20,880

level is only so good so then you have

3252

02:14:25,729 --> 02:14:23,340

to manually level it after you're done

3253

02:14:29,390 --> 02:14:25,739

and like this thing has been nothing but

3254

02:14:33,709 --> 02:14:31,490

am I selling it no I'm throwing it in

3255

02:14:37,490 --> 02:14:33,719

the trash you want it I'll send I'll

3256

02:14:41,930 --> 02:14:39,229

pragmatic it's your birthday happy

3257

02:14:43,609 --> 02:14:41,940

birthday prank Magic my good friend I

3258

02:14:45,169 --> 02:14:43,619

was just saying yesterday or the day

3259

02:14:48,470 --> 02:14:45,179

before somebody had a birthday and we

3260

02:14:51,410 --> 02:14:48,480

did the birthday shout outs like

3261

02:14:54,050 --> 02:14:51,420

enjoy it pragmatic because we never know

3262

02:14:56,390 --> 02:14:54,060

how many we have right like how many

3263

02:14:57,770 --> 02:14:56,400

more do you have left probably more than

3264

02:15:01,010 --> 02:14:57,780

me

3265

02:15:04,069 --> 02:15:01,020

um but you never know right life could

3266

02:15:07,609 --> 02:15:04,079

be short and enjoy the time that you're

3267

02:15:09,589 --> 02:15:07,619

given uh every birthday is a celebration

3268

02:15:11,149 --> 02:15:09,599

of course it is also a little depressing

3269

02:15:13,790 --> 02:15:11,159

that means you're one year closer to the

3270

02:15:18,129 --> 02:15:13,800

Grave every year but I guess it's on how

3271

02:15:22,370 --> 02:15:20,450

Veritas and James O'Keefe were targeted

3272

02:15:24,410 --> 02:15:22,380

by the pharmaceutical companies for this

3273

02:15:25,790 --> 02:15:24,420

their destruction because they bravely

3274

02:15:27,770 --> 02:15:25,800

reported the truth

3275

02:15:30,609 --> 02:15:27,780

Pfizer is involved in gaining function

3276

02:15:35,229 --> 02:15:30,619

uh yeah maybe

3277

02:15:37,910 --> 02:15:35,239

allegedly at least the Avalon allegedly

3278

02:15:40,250 --> 02:15:37,920

uh yeah

3279

02:15:41,990 --> 02:15:40,260

yes I did Mark Tarana that was one of

3280

02:15:43,790 --> 02:15:42,000

the other things that somebody said you

3281

02:15:47,149 --> 02:15:43,800

got to do so I bought one of those for

3282

02:15:50,270 --> 02:15:47,159

99 and that didn't change anything so

3283

02:15:52,729 --> 02:15:50,280

you know and by the way Mark Tarana it's

3284

02:15:55,550 --> 02:15:52,739

not just that suggestion that somebody

3285

02:15:56,689 --> 02:15:55,560

suggested replacing the filament with

3286

02:15:58,189 --> 02:15:56,699

different filaments so I bought

3287

02:15:59,990 --> 02:15:58,199

different filament then somebody

3288

02:16:02,569 --> 02:16:00,000

suggested no you got to replace the

3289

02:16:05,030 --> 02:16:02,579

printer nozzle so I replaced that then

3290

02:16:07,250 --> 02:16:05,040

somebody said that I have to replace

3291

02:16:10,129 --> 02:16:07,260

some other part some sensor so we

3292

02:16:13,310 --> 02:16:10,139

replaced that we've replaced like eight

3293

02:16:15,770 --> 02:16:13,320

parts on this thing I think and nothing

3294

02:16:18,290 --> 02:16:15,780

has fixed it it still doesn't work right

3295

02:16:21,290 --> 02:16:18,300

it's just a whole

3296

02:16:27,410 --> 02:16:21,300

bunch of aggravation I hate it

3297

02:16:30,410 --> 02:16:29,089

seller Marshall says I wonder if James

3298

02:16:31,490 --> 02:16:30,420

was into something we haven't heard

3299

02:16:36,370 --> 02:16:31,500

about yet

3300

02:16:41,870 --> 02:16:38,629

troubled mind says now the channel is

3301  
02:16:45,110 --> 02:16:41,880  
bad no AI algorithm God that was some

3302  
02:16:46,910 --> 02:16:45,120  
crazy lady in the live chat I I just I

3303  
02:16:48,889 --> 02:16:46,920  
didn't read it I didn't mean to read it

3304  
02:16:51,349 --> 02:16:48,899  
I'm sorry

3305  
02:16:54,770 --> 02:16:51,359  
AI algorithm God's going to strike us

3306  
02:16:56,990 --> 02:16:54,780  
down Mike from troubled Minds right

3307  
02:16:58,610 --> 02:16:57,000  
and now I'm just teasing you at least

3308  
02:17:00,410 --> 02:16:58,620  
the Avalon I don't think you're crazy

3309  
02:17:02,690 --> 02:17:00,420  
well you may be crazy I mean I don't

3310  
02:17:05,570 --> 02:17:02,700  
know that well right all women by

3311  
02:17:09,469 --> 02:17:05,580  
definition are a certain Spectrum crazy

3312  
02:17:10,969 --> 02:17:09,479  
right the key to being married for a

3313  
02:17:13,549 --> 02:17:10,979

long time is you just got to find the

3314

02:17:15,889 --> 02:17:13,559

one that has the amount or level of

3315

02:17:20,889 --> 02:17:15,899

crazy you can live with and just go with

3316

02:17:26,270 --> 02:17:23,570

maybe you should buy flowers and talk

3317

02:17:27,889 --> 02:17:26,280

sweet to it yeah I mean I'm well I was

3318

02:17:30,049 --> 02:17:27,899

willing to try anything to get it to

3319

02:17:32,810 --> 02:17:30,059

work it was so frustrating

3320

02:17:34,490 --> 02:17:32,820

that it never worked right I mean it

3321

02:17:36,049 --> 02:17:34,500

would it would print little stuff but

3322

02:17:39,110 --> 02:17:36,059

every time I try to print the big stuff

3323

02:17:41,270 --> 02:17:39,120

and why did I spend so much money on a

3324

02:17:42,589 --> 02:17:41,280

big one if all it can do is print stuff

3325

02:17:44,929 --> 02:17:42,599

that you know I could have bought a

3326

02:17:47,810 --> 02:17:44,939

printer for 125 dollars that printed the

3327

02:17:50,089 --> 02:17:47,820

small stuff that it would print I bought

3328

02:17:52,669 --> 02:17:50,099

it so I could print real big stuff and

3329

02:17:55,310 --> 02:17:52,679

it wouldn't print the big stuff ever

3330

02:18:00,290 --> 02:17:57,230

seller Marshall what about the disaster

3331

02:18:03,049 --> 02:18:00,300

in Ohio we covered that go check our our

3332

02:18:05,270 --> 02:18:03,059

live videos it's it's it's there we

3333

02:18:06,830 --> 02:18:05,280

covered that we uh we did a whole story

3334

02:18:07,730 --> 02:18:06,840

on it solar Marshall that was something

3335

02:18:12,290 --> 02:18:07,740

else

3336

02:18:13,790 --> 02:18:12,300

in Ohio is getting worse and worse by

3337

02:18:16,549 --> 02:18:13,800

the day I agree we're going to do an

3338

02:18:18,770 --> 02:18:16,559

update to that story next week I have a

3339

02:18:21,669 --> 02:18:18,780

witness that lives there on the ground

3340

02:18:25,070 --> 02:18:21,679

Mike join us as a guest

3341

02:18:26,629 --> 02:18:25,080

people's dogs are dying and like it

3342

02:18:30,110 --> 02:18:26,639

their people are getting sick they're

3343

02:18:31,669 --> 02:18:30,120

covering it they're I don't want to say

3344

02:18:34,370 --> 02:18:31,679

that

3345

02:18:37,669 --> 02:18:34,380

they're uh

3346

02:18:44,389 --> 02:18:37,679

not they don't want people talking about

3347

02:18:49,310 --> 02:18:47,389

uh with James yeah well

3348

02:18:50,810 --> 02:18:49,320

yeah I did cover that this week and

3349

02:18:53,690 --> 02:18:50,820

we'll be covering it we'll be doing an

3350

02:18:55,429 --> 02:18:53,700

update about that

3351

02:18:57,110 --> 02:18:55,439

well I could I'll put it on my list

3352

02:18:58,669 --> 02:18:57,120

Milky Way Mark

3353

02:19:01,669 --> 02:18:58,679

um I heard about that but I haven't

3354

02:19:04,490 --> 02:19:01,679

really dug into that too much right

3355

02:19:06,469 --> 02:19:04,500

yeah pragmatic that disaster in Ohio

3356

02:19:08,209 --> 02:19:06,479

people's dogs their cats if you have

3357

02:19:09,770 --> 02:19:08,219

people have chickens in their back their

3358

02:19:12,049 --> 02:19:09,780

backyard chickens they're all dying

3359

02:19:13,969 --> 02:19:12,059

there's fish dying and all the creeks

3360

02:19:16,310 --> 02:19:13,979

and streams all around there

3361

02:19:18,410 --> 02:19:16,320

I can't believe they only evacuated one

3362

02:19:22,129 --> 02:19:18,420

square mile of people and then they

3363

02:19:26,570 --> 02:19:22,139

burnt that noxious cancer-causing

3364

02:19:33,770 --> 02:19:29,030

if he may have something there I yeah I

3365

02:19:38,570 --> 02:19:36,049

James is digging out his old pimp coat

3366

02:19:39,889 --> 02:19:38,580

from his Acorn days now poor guy yeah I

3367

02:19:41,690 --> 02:19:39,899

feel bad for him especially when he

3368

02:19:44,389 --> 02:19:41,700

start kind of getting emotional at the

3369

02:19:46,669 --> 02:19:44,399

end but imagine how emotional that is

3370

02:19:48,290 --> 02:19:46,679

you started this organization you turned

3371

02:19:52,370 --> 02:19:48,300

it into a multi-million dollar world

3372

02:19:54,290 --> 02:19:52,380

famous news organization and then

3373

02:19:56,450 --> 02:19:54,300

the people you brought on to run the

3374

02:19:58,849 --> 02:19:56,460

organization with you got greedy and try

3375

02:20:02,330 --> 02:19:58,859

to get rid of you right when you had

3376

02:20:04,429 --> 02:20:02,340

your most successful story ever it this

3377

02:20:06,349 --> 02:20:04,439

is a crazy story you know and the only

3378

02:20:08,690 --> 02:20:06,359

thing I can relate it to it's like apple

3379

02:20:11,210 --> 02:20:08,700

it's like Steve Jobs getting fired from

3380

02:20:13,490 --> 02:20:11,220

Apple you know they were terrible

3381

02:20:15,710 --> 02:20:13,500

without him and then eventually They

3382

02:20:17,870 --> 02:20:15,720

begged him to come back and he got

3383

02:20:19,610 --> 02:20:17,880

he got his revenge because he made

3384

02:20:22,010 --> 02:20:19,620

hundreds of millions of dollars they

3385

02:20:25,190 --> 02:20:22,020

were forced to buy next computer in

3386

02:20:27,230 --> 02:20:25,200

order to get his operating system

3387

02:20:30,170 --> 02:20:27,240

um and and the next operating system

3388

02:20:31,670 --> 02:20:30,180

turned into Apple OS X

3389

02:20:35,450 --> 02:20:31,680

um and it's funny there's still some

3390

02:20:37,670 --> 02:20:35,460

things in OS X that you could see came

3391

02:20:40,730 --> 02:20:37,680

directly from next they didn't

3392

02:20:42,230 --> 02:20:40,740

fully strip all of the next parts of the

3393

02:20:44,450 --> 02:20:42,240

operating system

3394

02:20:47,270 --> 02:20:44,460

but he got his revenge and I think James

3395

02:20:49,670 --> 02:20:47,280

O'Keefe is going to get his because I I

3396

02:20:50,570 --> 02:20:49,680

really don't think that

3397

02:20:52,550 --> 02:20:50,580

um

3398

02:20:54,349 --> 02:20:52,560

I really don't think that they're going

3399

02:20:56,030 --> 02:20:54,359

to survive without him that's why now

3400

02:20:58,790 --> 02:20:56,040

they're backpedaling and trying to get

3401

02:21:01,790 --> 02:20:58,800

them to come to some sort of

3402

02:21:04,730 --> 02:21:01,800

uh you know negotiations or something

3403

02:21:16,990 --> 02:21:04,740

like that uh and I'm gonna try to

3404

02:21:22,070 --> 02:21:19,550

yeah this is

3405

02:21:23,870 --> 02:21:22,080

they were at I think the last time I

3406

02:21:25,550 --> 02:21:23,880

looked at this they were at like 1.5

3407

02:21:28,429 --> 02:21:25,560

million

3408

02:21:29,750 --> 02:21:28,439

Twitter followers now we could see there

3409

02:21:32,809 --> 02:21:29,760

is a

3410

02:21:34,969 --> 02:21:32,819

an effort underway you know people are

3411

02:21:37,250 --> 02:21:34,979

saying on Twitter unfollow them and you

3412

02:21:38,270 --> 02:21:37,260

can follow their live Twitter follower

3413

02:21:41,990 --> 02:21:38,280

account

3414

02:21:44,630 --> 02:21:42,000

and it it really looks like

3415

02:21:47,210 --> 02:21:44,640

um people are jumping off in record

3416

02:21:50,270 --> 02:21:47,220

numbers I think this was that it might

3417

02:21:53,150 --> 02:21:50,280

have been at 1.8 million or 1.6 million

3418

02:21:54,530 --> 02:21:53,160

I think I'm not sure exactly what it was

3419

02:21:56,570 --> 02:21:54,540

at but they've lost hundreds of

3420

02:21:59,150 --> 02:21:56,580

thousands I mean before this story

3421

02:22:02,030 --> 02:21:59,160

dropped uh

3422

02:22:03,710 --> 02:22:02,040

look at that it's going up and back down

3423

02:22:06,230 --> 02:22:03,720

I don't know

3424

02:22:10,490 --> 02:22:06,240

um they have lost hundreds of thousands

3425

02:22:12,770 --> 02:22:10,500

of Twitter followers uh on on Twitter

3426  
02:22:15,410 --> 02:22:12,780  
and I believe on YouTube and everything

3427  
02:22:17,330 --> 02:22:15,420  
else as well uh I'm gonna try to find

3428  
02:22:20,929 --> 02:22:17,340  
their

3429  
02:22:25,429 --> 02:22:20,939  
project varietus I'm gonna uh

3430  
02:22:29,030 --> 02:22:27,349  
try to find their YouTube because

3431  
02:22:34,790 --> 02:22:29,040  
that'll give us a little more insight

3432  
02:22:39,170 --> 02:22:37,610  
oh I'm not going to be able to find it I

3433  
02:22:41,150 --> 02:22:39,180  
think you have to do underscore or

3434  
02:22:43,130 --> 02:22:41,160  
something

3435  
02:22:49,250 --> 02:22:43,140  
trying to find their uh YouTube because

3436  
02:22:57,910 --> 02:22:51,349  
no I can't find it oh there it is

3437  
02:23:03,230 --> 02:23:01,010  
wow here this this will show the story a

3438  
02:23:05,990 --> 02:23:03,240

little better uh

3439

02:23:09,410 --> 02:23:06,000

let's share this tab instead

3440

02:23:14,450 --> 02:23:09,420

they are down 60 000 subscribers on

3441

02:23:18,889 --> 02:23:16,910

interesting wow look at this see here we

3442

02:23:21,469 --> 02:23:18,899

can see we can see the effect this is

3443

02:23:23,210 --> 02:23:21,479

probably the 16th that's probably right

3444

02:23:25,790 --> 02:23:23,220

around the time the story dropped that

3445

02:23:28,130 --> 02:23:25,800

this was going on minus ten thousand

3446

02:23:30,889 --> 02:23:28,140

minus forty thousand forty thousand ten

3447

02:23:33,710 --> 02:23:30,899

thousand minus two thousand minus

3448

02:23:36,110 --> 02:23:33,720

last 30 days they're down 60 000 YouTube

3449

02:23:38,150 --> 02:23:36,120

subscribers so people are voting with

3450

02:23:39,889 --> 02:23:38,160

their social media

3451  
02:23:42,710 --> 02:23:39,899  
um they're saying we will not support

3452  
02:23:45,530 --> 02:23:42,720  
you without James O'Keefe and they are

3453  
02:23:47,570 --> 02:23:45,540  
unsubscribing and unfollowing and as

3454  
02:23:50,090 --> 02:23:47,580  
well as I think people should it looks

3455  
02:23:53,150 --> 02:23:50,100  
pretty slimy what's going on

3456  
02:23:57,650 --> 02:23:55,190  
Bobby Broadway so good to see you

3457  
02:23:59,090 --> 02:23:57,660  
tonight Mike yeah I agree too I found a

3458  
02:24:01,250 --> 02:23:59,100  
little surreal to me though because it's

3459  
02:24:02,809 --> 02:24:01,260  
like meeting somebody from TV or

3460  
02:24:04,969 --> 02:24:02,819  
something I've watched him so many times

3461  
02:24:08,090 --> 02:24:04,979  
and listened to him so many times

3462  
02:24:10,849 --> 02:24:08,100  
and then talking to him in person it

3463  
02:24:12,530 --> 02:24:10,859

felt a little weird but I'm glad we did

3464

02:24:14,630 --> 02:24:12,540

it finally thanks for doing that Mike

3465

02:24:17,750 --> 02:24:14,640

that was fun

3466

02:24:20,030 --> 02:24:17,760

uh oh there's a fire ready uranium plant

3467

02:24:22,250 --> 02:24:20,040

20 miles away and already having weird

3468

02:24:24,469 --> 02:24:22,260

coughing and the news is flat out lying

3469

02:24:26,270 --> 02:24:24,479

about it that's great I wasn't my best

3470

02:24:28,490 --> 02:24:26,280

brain fog happens but we'll make it no

3471

02:24:30,230 --> 02:24:28,500

you were fine well I owe you a guest

3472

02:24:32,750 --> 02:24:30,240

spot I'm gonna come on your show and by

3473

02:24:35,750 --> 02:24:32,760

the way troubled Minds it's 4 a.m here

3474

02:24:38,210 --> 02:24:35,760

tomorrow 4 30 almost tomorrow I'm gonna

3475

02:24:40,250 --> 02:24:38,220

post on my Google Drive I'll send you

3476

02:24:41,389 --> 02:24:40,260

the links to the audio and video of the

3477

02:24:43,429 --> 02:24:41,399

show

3478

02:24:45,230 --> 02:24:43,439

yeah it was weird because you've watched

3479

02:24:47,690 --> 02:24:45,240

me too so it's a little surreal it's

3480

02:24:49,429 --> 02:24:47,700

like oh they're a real person right and

3481

02:24:52,429 --> 02:24:49,439

I can interact with them this is weird

3482

02:24:55,490 --> 02:24:52,439

you know instead of just watching them

3483

02:24:57,170 --> 02:24:55,500

or listening to them you be you're not

3484

02:24:59,750 --> 02:24:57,180

just watching the show you're a part of

3485

02:25:03,290 --> 02:24:59,760

it now it's it was a little weird but

3486

02:25:05,929 --> 02:25:03,300

but good weird I'm glad we did it yeah I

3487

02:25:09,590 --> 02:25:05,939

am gonna so we did our due diligence we

3488

02:25:12,889 --> 02:25:09,600

have done two shows today uh well really

3489

02:25:14,750 --> 02:25:12,899

one was after midnight so well we will

3490

02:25:17,389 --> 02:25:14,760

end up doing two shows today I'll be

3491

02:25:19,849 --> 02:25:17,399

back at 9 00 p.m Eastern Time

3492

02:25:20,809 --> 02:25:19,859

tonight and I hope you'll be here with

3493

02:25:24,050 --> 02:25:20,819

us

3494

02:25:26,270 --> 02:25:24,060

I got a really fun show planned I think

3495

02:25:30,070 --> 02:25:26,280

we're gonna do

3496

02:25:32,450 --> 02:25:30,080

sort of a challenge to Dr Steven Greer

3497

02:25:33,889 --> 02:25:32,460

because he did a recent interview where

3498

02:25:35,210 --> 02:25:33,899

he lied through his teeth through the

3499

02:25:37,309 --> 02:25:35,220

whole thing

3500

02:25:40,790 --> 02:25:37,319

and I can prove a lot of that

3501  
02:25:43,490 --> 02:25:40,800  
so we'll probably be talking about that

3502  
02:25:46,969 --> 02:25:43,500  
and I will be back 9 pm Eastern Standard

3503  
02:25:50,510 --> 02:25:49,550  
and I hope you'll be here with me I want

3504  
02:25:52,969 --> 02:25:50,520  
to thank

3505  
02:25:54,469 --> 02:25:52,979  
all of you kind and generous benefactors

3506  
02:25:55,849 --> 02:25:54,479  
I'm going to check in I don't think we

3507  
02:25:57,469 --> 02:25:55,859  
had any but I'm going to check in with

3508  
02:25:59,990 --> 02:25:57,479  
the PayPal just in case we've already

3509  
02:26:01,550 --> 02:26:00,000  
read all the super chats thank you for

3510  
02:26:03,170 --> 02:26:01,560  
your kindness generosity and support

3511  
02:26:05,150 --> 02:26:03,180  
I'll check in with them though just to

3512  
02:26:07,730 --> 02:26:05,160  
make sure once in a while I miss one

3513  
02:26:11,809 --> 02:26:07,740

but I think I I got them all

3514

02:26:15,230 --> 02:26:11,819

I'll check in uh with the PayPal as well

3515

02:26:18,590 --> 02:26:15,240

we read every single uh super chat or

3516

02:26:20,690 --> 02:26:18,600

PayPal pledge during the live shows and

3517

02:26:23,210 --> 02:26:20,700

we also call you out and thank you if

3518

02:26:24,889 --> 02:26:23,220

you become a YouTube member during the

3519

02:26:26,570 --> 02:26:24,899

live shows let me just check in with the

3520

02:26:28,730 --> 02:26:26,580

super chats to make sure that we got

3521

02:26:31,250 --> 02:26:28,740

them all but I believe that we did

3522

02:26:33,349 --> 02:26:31,260

uh and this was good because uh I wasn't

3523

02:26:34,910 --> 02:26:33,359

sure anybody would be here at this late

3524

02:26:36,889 --> 02:26:34,920

at night but I was hopeful that this

3525

02:26:39,410 --> 02:26:36,899

would work and and we got great

3526

02:26:41,270 --> 02:26:39,420

viewership for a show that started at

3527

02:26:44,210 --> 02:26:41,280

two o'clock in the morning uh that's for

3528

02:26:45,889 --> 02:26:44,220

sure uh not great compared to our usual

3529

02:26:49,150 --> 02:26:45,899

slot but you know

3530

02:26:52,969 --> 02:26:49,160

I'm I'm just glad there was an audience

3531

02:26:55,370 --> 02:26:52,979

thank you for being a part of it uh yeah

3532

02:26:58,190 --> 02:26:55,380

I believe that we got them all did we

3533

02:27:00,050 --> 02:26:58,200

yes we did okay we're good so we're good

3534

02:27:03,170 --> 02:27:00,060

to go I'm gonna

3535

02:27:05,030 --> 02:27:03,180

boy maybe the cure to insomnia is to

3536

02:27:07,849 --> 02:27:05,040

just exhaust yourself because I've been

3537

02:27:09,889 --> 02:27:07,859

video editing all day and all night and

3538

02:27:12,050 --> 02:27:09,899

then I did the show at nine with Mike

3539

02:27:15,230 --> 02:27:12,060

and then I video edited it for a few

3540

02:27:16,309 --> 02:27:15,240

hours and then we did this show at 2AM I

3541

02:27:19,429 --> 02:27:16,319

think I'm actually going to be able to

3542

02:27:21,469 --> 02:27:19,439

sleep so thank you and uh I'm glad you

3543

02:27:23,030 --> 02:27:21,479

could all be here for my first insomnia

3544

02:27:25,910 --> 02:27:23,040

stream hopefully we won't have too many

3545

02:27:28,250 --> 02:27:25,920

of these before I

3546

02:27:31,010 --> 02:27:28,260

um fix my sleep schedule and start doing

3547

02:27:34,309 --> 02:27:31,020

11 A.M or 12 noon shows get up a little

3548

02:27:37,190 --> 02:27:34,319

early you know go to bed a little early

3549

02:27:38,690 --> 02:27:37,200

um but I'm sure Mike can agree with me

3550

02:27:41,270 --> 02:27:38,700

you know there's a lot of adrenaline

3551  
02:27:42,830 --> 02:27:41,280  
with doing the live show so after a live

3552  
02:27:44,630 --> 02:27:42,840  
show it's really hard for me to just

3553  
02:27:46,790 --> 02:27:44,640  
suddenly go to sleep like I can't finish

3554  
02:27:48,650 --> 02:27:46,800  
a show and just go right to bed that

3555  
02:27:51,770 --> 02:27:48,660  
just doesn't work your mind's still

3556  
02:27:54,590 --> 02:27:51,780  
spinning from what you just did or went

3557  
02:27:56,809 --> 02:27:54,600  
through with the show and

3558  
02:27:58,670 --> 02:27:56,819  
I don't know I'm gonna have to you know

3559  
02:28:01,250 --> 02:27:58,680  
and then the other issue is that I was

3560  
02:28:03,469 --> 02:28:01,260  
on some sleep medication that I ran out

3561  
02:28:06,730 --> 02:28:03,479  
of and haven't been back to the doctor

3562  
02:28:09,530 --> 02:28:06,740  
and uh boy we tried everything

3563  
02:28:12,530 --> 02:28:09,540

I I tried like four or five different

3564

02:28:14,389 --> 02:28:12,540

medicines that didn't really help you

3565

02:28:16,610 --> 02:28:14,399

know one of them did but I thought it

3566

02:28:18,889 --> 02:28:16,620

was too strong it made me groggy the

3567

02:28:22,130 --> 02:28:18,899

next day so I didn't want to take it I

3568

02:28:24,950 --> 02:28:22,140

don't know you know I'm gonna try uh

3569

02:28:25,730 --> 02:28:24,960

I don't know warm milk hot cocoa I don't

3570

02:28:27,110 --> 02:28:25,740

know

3571

02:28:28,010 --> 02:28:27,120

yeah

3572

02:28:30,830 --> 02:28:28,020

um

3573

02:28:32,630 --> 02:28:30,840

but this was a successful first insomnia

3574

02:28:36,530 --> 02:28:32,640

stream I'm glad that you could all be

3575

02:28:38,570 --> 02:28:36,540

here with me uh that this went very well

3576

02:28:39,950 --> 02:28:38,580

I'm very pleased that so many people

3577

02:28:41,510 --> 02:28:39,960

showed up and I want to thank each and

3578

02:28:44,690 --> 02:28:41,520

every one of you for being a part of it

3579

02:28:47,530 --> 02:28:44,700

maybe we'll do this more often right and

3580

02:28:51,410 --> 02:28:47,540

we'll get a schedule right

3581

02:28:52,730 --> 02:28:51,420

I I don't know oh I really gotta fix my

3582

02:28:54,230 --> 02:28:52,740

sleep schedule but I'm glad that you

3583

02:28:56,270 --> 02:28:54,240

could be here with me to share my

3584

02:28:58,429 --> 02:28:56,280

insomnia it's nice to know I'm not the

3585

02:28:59,809 --> 02:28:58,439

only crazy person still awake at 4 30 in

3586

02:29:02,510 --> 02:28:59,819

the morning

3587

02:29:04,010 --> 02:29:02,520

um yeah good to have you all here with

3588

02:29:06,230 --> 02:29:04,020

me we want to thank Our Kind and

3589

02:29:10,610 --> 02:29:06,240

Generous benefactors you patreon

3590

02:29:12,830 --> 02:29:10,620

supporters you PayPal uh pledgers you

3591

02:29:14,990 --> 02:29:12,840

channel members you twitch subscribers

3592

02:29:18,710 --> 02:29:15,000

you super Chatters super sticker

3593

02:29:21,530 --> 02:29:18,720

purchasers super thanks people and all

3594

02:29:23,870 --> 02:29:21,540

of you uh for your support of the show

3595

02:29:26,690 --> 02:29:23,880

and remember there's other ways that you

3596

02:29:28,730 --> 02:29:26,700

could support us like liking commenting

3597

02:29:32,210 --> 02:29:28,740

subscribing sharing these these videos

3598

02:29:34,790 --> 02:29:32,220

it really does help and uh the other

3599

02:29:36,650 --> 02:29:34,800

thing is I would ask you to watch one

3600

02:29:38,210 --> 02:29:36,660

more show we had a lot of new people

3601  
02:29:40,010 --> 02:29:38,220  
today because this is not a normal

3602  
02:29:42,530 --> 02:29:40,020  
subject we would cover and people jumped

3603  
02:29:45,050 --> 02:29:42,540  
in to see what what we had to share

3604  
02:29:47,929 --> 02:29:45,060  
about this story if you enjoyed tonight

3605  
02:29:50,870 --> 02:29:47,939  
please do subscribe and come back and

3606  
02:29:53,990 --> 02:29:50,880  
just give us one more show give us one

3607  
02:29:57,230 --> 02:29:54,000  
more show or check out our uh our

3608  
02:30:00,110 --> 02:29:57,240  
channel here and listen or watch one

3609  
02:30:02,510 --> 02:30:00,120  
more show and you can find our podcast

3610  
02:30:05,630 --> 02:30:02,520  
on all available podcast networks

3611  
02:30:06,770 --> 02:30:05,640  
anywhere can't pods are cast you can you

3612  
02:30:09,370 --> 02:30:06,780  
can listen

3613  
02:30:12,590 --> 02:30:09,380

and check out our website it's

3614

02:30:15,010 --> 02:30:12,600

truthseekershow.com one true seeker and

3615

02:30:17,330 --> 02:30:15,020

then the word show but all one word

3616

02:30:18,590 --> 02:30:17,340

truthseekershow.com the link to that is

3617

02:30:21,050 --> 02:30:18,600

in the description of the video you can

3618

02:30:23,389 --> 02:30:21,060

get all of our audio podcasts all of our

3619

02:30:26,570 --> 02:30:23,399

videos all in one place

3620

02:30:28,370 --> 02:30:26,580

and uh we want to thank you uh Rumble

3621

02:30:30,889 --> 02:30:28,380

people too our Rumble is really taking

3622

02:30:33,710 --> 02:30:30,899

off it's nice to see so many new friends

3623

02:30:35,690 --> 02:30:33,720

so shout out to you Rumble viewers I'm

3624

02:30:37,849 --> 02:30:35,700

glad that you could be here with us so

3625

02:30:40,429 --> 02:30:37,859

glad that we started that and it's going

3626

02:30:42,770 --> 02:30:40,439

great and thanks for being here you guys

3627

02:30:45,050 --> 02:30:42,780

as well and we want to thank our chat

3628

02:30:47,870 --> 02:30:45,060

room moderators our announcer Ian our

3629

02:30:51,170 --> 02:30:47,880

wonderful graphic artist spooky

3630

02:30:52,969 --> 02:30:51,180

and uh all of you for being here I'm

3631

02:30:54,170 --> 02:30:52,979

gonna go try to sleep I think it's gonna

3632

02:30:56,929 --> 02:30:54,180

work I'm

3633

02:30:58,910 --> 02:30:56,939

I think I think so we'll try it we'll

3634

02:31:01,010 --> 02:30:58,920

see what we'll see what happens so

3635

02:31:03,050 --> 02:31:01,020

that's all I got for you friends until

3636

02:31:08,310 --> 02:31:03,060

next time my name is Stephen cambian

3637

02:31:27,530 --> 02:31:24,490

[Music]

3638

02:31:34,350 --> 02:31:27,540

thank you

3639

02:32:28,970 --> 02:32:18,309

[Music]

3640

02:32:36,969 --> 02:32:28,980

[Applause]

3641

02:32:39,670 --> 02:32:36,979

[Music]

3642

02:32:42,800 --> 02:32:39,680

thank you

3643

02:32:42,910 --> 02:32:42,810

[Music]

3644

02:32:52,849 --> 02:32:42,920

[Applause]

3645

02:32:52,859 --> 02:33:05,590

foreign

3646

02:33:05,600 --> 02:33:28,309

[Music]